

# Incorporating Pavement Sustainability Into Municipal Best Practices

by

Attila Hertel

A thesis  
presented to the University of Waterloo  
in fulfilment of the  
thesis requirement for the degree of  
Master of Applied Science  
in  
Civil Engineering

Waterloo, Ontario, Canada, 2012

© Attila Hertel 2012

## **AUTHOR'S DECLARATION**

I hereby declare that i am the sole author of this thesis. This is a true copy of the thesis, including any required final revisions, as accepted by my examiners. I understand that my thesis may be made electronically available to the public.

Attila Hertel

# ABSTRACT

Maintaining a functioning road network is a challenge in today's society due to the financial restrictions faced by all levels of government. A means of determining how to efficiently spend their limited funding must be found. In addition, the concept of sustainable development is rapidly growing in today's world pressuring municipalities towards operating in a more socially and environmentally friendly manner. Sustainability is broken down into three aspects which are economical, social and environmental. A truly sustainable pavement satisfies its functional requirements while aiding social and economic development and minimizing negative environmental impacts

In response to the growing sustainability trend, the City of Markham is committed to incorporating sustainability into their daily operations. This thesis is the result of a research project with the City of Markham which is directed at incorporating sustainable practices into pavement engineering. The objective of this project is to provide a practical framework for incorporating pavement sustainability best practices into the pavement engineering operations at the City of Markham.

This practical framework is developed through the completion of four primary objectives. The first main objective involves the completion of a comprehensive literature review that identifies and reviews the state-of-the-art sustainable pavement best practices. This literature review is divided into five pavement related categories which examine: materials, design and construction techniques, maintenance and rehabilitation techniques, sustainability evaluation systems and carbon footprinting. The second objective involves the quantification of the environmental, economic and carbon footprint impacts of the reviewed pavement best practices; this evaluation is conducted using PaLATE. PaLATE is an excel based software developed at the University of California for evaluating the economical and environmental impacts of various pavement technologies. The third objective involves the utilization of GreenPave for evaluating the environmental friendliness of the analysed pavement best practices. The green discounted life cycle cost (GDLCC) is calculated to include the economic aspect of sustainability. The final objective involves the development of project and network level frameworks. These two frameworks are connected which forms the final framework for incorporating sustainability into City of Markham's pavement engineering operations. Guidelines for the proper utilization of the developed framework are provided.

Through the completion of the literature review it is concluded that there is a wide variety of sustainable pavement technologies that range from project design to pavement decommission. PaLATE analysis results indicate that warm mix asphalt and full depth reclamation are the most environmentally friendly construction and rehabilitation techniques, respectively. Including recycled asphalt pavement (RAP) within pavement mix designs reduces both costs and environmental impacts. Excluding microsurfacing, full depth reclamation was the least expensive rehabilitation technique while hot mix asphalt with RAP was the cheapest construction technique.

The same initial construction and rehabilitation techniques are evaluated using the GreenPave rating system. Pervious concrete scored the highest rating under the initial construction category with warm mix asphalt a close second. Cold in place recycling, cold in place with expanded asphalt and full depth reclamation all scored the highest under the rehabilitation category. In the future, the City of Markham may wish to alter the GreenPave rating system to be more reflective

of municipal practices as the current version of GreenPave is weighted more heavily on high volume roads. To include the economical aspect, the green discounted life cycle cost (GDLCC) is calculated for all techniques. Hot mix asphalt with RAP and full depth reclamation resulted with the lowest GDLCC in the construction and rehabilitation categories, respectively.

Finally, the recommended project and network level frameworks for incorporating sustainability into the pavement engineering practices at the City of Markham are proposed. On the project level, GreenPave evaluation and project level GDLCC aid decision makers in determining the most sustainable project alternative. On the network level, a pavement management system (PMS) serves as the platform. The role of a PMS is to provide recommendations on when and where rehabilitation is required and which rehabilitation technique is the most sustainable. The cost effectiveness and network level GDLCC indicators also aid pavement engineers in making network level decisions. The project and network level frameworks are connected to provide a complete pavement management framework for incorporating sustainability.

The framework provides economic benefits by increasing the effectiveness of budget allocation; this is accomplished by maximizing the overall condition index gained to dollar spent ratio. The environmental benefits of this framework include the minimization of harmful gas emissions, project carbon footprints and energy and water consumption. The social issues of pavement projects are unique to each case and therefore must be addressed case by case. A common starting point when addressing these issues is provided.

## **ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS**

Genuine thanks are extended to the following individuals who provided valuable time, effort and data to aid in the completion of this project.

- Dr. Susan Tighe, PhD, PEng, Professor and Director of Centre for Pavement and Transportation Technology, University of Waterloo
- Mr. Paul Ingham, CET, Director in Operations Department, City of Markham
- Mr. Robert Penner, MAsC, PEng, Supervisor in Asset Management Department, City of Markham
- Mr. Mike Brady, r.c.j.i, C.R.S., Supervisor in Operations Department, City of Markham
- Mr. Morgan Jones, Manager in Road Operations Department, City of Markham
- Mr. Peter Loukes, Director in Operations Department, City of Markham
- Mr. Mehran Kaffi, Candidate for Masters of Applied Science, University of Waterloo
- Ms. Samantha Pinto, Candidate for Masters of Applied Science, University of Waterloo

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

|  |             |
|--|-------------|
| <b>AUTHOR'S DECLARATION .....</b>                    | <b>II</b>   |
| <b>ABSTRACT.....</b>                                 | <b>III</b>  |
| <b>ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS .....</b>                        | <b>V</b>    |
| <b>TABLE OF CONTENTS .....</b>                       | <b>VI</b>   |
| <b>LIST OF FIGURES.....</b>                          | <b>X</b>    |
| <b>LIST OF TABLES .....</b>                          | <b>XIII</b> |
| <b>CHAPTER 1.....</b>                                | <b>1</b>    |
| <b>INTRODUCTION .....</b>                            | <b>1</b>    |
| 1.1. RESEARCH RATIONALE .....                        | 1           |
| 1.2. SCOPE AND OBJECTIVES.....                       | 1           |
| 1.3. THESIS METHODOLOGY .....                        | 1           |
| 1.4. THESIS ORGANIZATION .....                       | 2           |
| <b>CHAPTER 2.....</b>                                | <b>4</b>    |
| <b>LITERATURE REVIEW .....</b>                       | <b>4</b>    |
| 2.1. INTRODUCTION .....                              | 4           |
| 2.2. MATERIALS .....                                 | 4           |
| 2.2.1. RECYCLED CONCRETE AGGREGATE.....              | 5           |
| 2.2.2. RECLAIMED ASPHALT PAVEMENT .....              | 5           |
| 2.2.3. RECYCLED ASPHALT SHINGLES .....               | 6           |
| 2.2.4. RECYCLED GLASS .....                          | 7           |
| 2.2.5. RECYCLED CERAMIC WHITEWARE.....               | 8           |
| 2.2.6. RECYCLED CRUMB RUBBER .....                   | 8           |
| 2.2.7. INTERLOCKING CONCRETE PAVERS.....             | 8           |
| 2.2.8. SUPPLEMENTARY CEMENTING MATERIAL .....        | 9           |
| 2.3. DESIGN AND CONSTRUCTION TECHNIQUES.....         | 10          |
| 2.3.1. PERPETUAL PAVEMENT (LONG-LIFE PAVEMENT) ..... | 10          |
| 2.3.2. WARM MIX ASPHALT.....                         | 11          |
| 2.3.3. POROUS ASPHALT PAVEMENT .....                 | 11          |
| 2.3.4. QUIET ASPHALT PAVEMENT .....                  | 12          |
| 2.3.5. PERVIOUS CONCRETE PAVEMENT .....              | 13          |

|   |  |           |
|---|--|-----------|
| 2.3.6.  | PERMEABLE INTERLOCKING CONCRETE PAVERS .....           | 14        |
| 2.3.7.  | QUIET CONCRETE PAVEMENT .....                          | 14        |
| 2.3.8.  | TWO LIFT CONCRETE CONSTRUCTION .....                   | 14        |
| <b>2.4.</b>   | <b>MAINTENANCE AND REHABILITATION TECHNIQUES .....</b> | <b>15</b> |
| 2.4.1.  | COLD IN-PLACE RECYCLING .....                          | 15        |
| 2.4.2.  | COLD IN-PLACE RECYCLING WITH EXPANDED ASPHALT .....    | 16        |
| 2.4.3.  | FULL DEPTH RECLAMATION .....                           | 16        |
| 2.4.4.  | MICROSURFACING .....                                   | 17        |
| 2.4.5.  | DIAMOND GRINDING .....                                 | 17        |
| 2.4.6.  | PRECAST CONCRETE PANELS.....                           | 18        |
| 2.4.7.  | CONCRETE RUBBLIZATION .....                            | 19        |
| 2.4.8.  | SOLAR HEAT-BLOCKING PAVEMENT.....                      | 19        |
| <b>2.5.</b>   | <b>CARBON FOOTPRINTING .....</b>                       | <b>20</b> |
| 2.5.1.  | CARBONATION CURING .....                               | 20        |
| 2.5.2.  | SUPPLEMENTARY CEMENTING MATERIALS.....                 | 21        |
| 2.5.3.  | ECOAGE, QUANTIFYING GREENHOUSE GAS EMISSIONS.....      | 22        |
| 2.5.4.  | LIFE-CYCLE ASSESSMENTS .....                           | 22        |
| <b>2.6.</b>   | <b>SUSTAINABILITY EVALUATION TOOLS .....</b>           | <b>23</b> |
| 2.6.1.  | LEED® .....  | 23        |
| 2.6.2.  | GREENLITES .....                                       | 24        |
| 2.6.3.  | GREENROADS .....                                       | 25        |
| 2.6.4.  | GREENPAVE .....  | 27        |
| 2.6.5.  | SUSTAINABLE HIGHWAYS SELF-EVALUATION TOOL.....         | 29        |
| 2.6.6.  | ENVISION .....   | 31        |
| <b>2.7.</b>   | <b>CHAPTER 2 SUMMARY .....</b>                         | <b>32</b> |
| <b>CHAPTER 3.....</b>                                 |  | <b>33</b> |
| <b>QUANTIFYING TYPICAL SAVINGS .....</b>              |  | <b>33</b> |
| <b>3.1.</b>   | <b>INTRODUCTION .....</b>                              | <b>33</b> |
| <b>3.2.</b>   | <b>ENVIRONMENTAL SAVINGS USING PALATE.....</b>         | <b>33</b> |
| 3.2.1.  | PALATE INTRODUCTION.....                               | 33        |
| 3.2.2.  | PALATE INPUT .....                                     | 34        |
| 3.2.3.  | PALATE RESULTS .....                                   | 35        |
| 3.2.4.  | CARBON FOOTPRINTING .....                              | 38        |
| <b>3.3.</b>   | <b>ECONOMICAL SAVINGS.....</b>                         | <b>41</b> |
| 3.3.1.  | PALATE INPUT .....                                     | 41        |
| 3.3.2.  | PALATE OUTPUT .....                                    | 42        |
| <b>3.4.</b>   | <b>SOCIAL SAVINGS.....</b>                             | <b>44</b> |
| <b>3.5.</b>   | <b>CHAPTER 3 SUMMARY .....</b>                         | <b>46</b> |
| <b>CHAPTER 4.....</b>                                 |  | <b>47</b> |
| <b>SUSTAINABILITY RATING SYSTEMS EVALUATION .....</b> |  | <b>47</b> |

|   |           |
|---|-----------|
| 4.1. INTRODUCTION .....   | 47        |
| 4.2. GREENPAVE .....  | 47        |
| 4.3. GREENPAVE EVALUATION .....                                 | 48        |
| 4.4. GREEN DISCOUNTED LIFE CYCLE COST (GDLCC).....              | 51        |
| 4.5. GDLCC SENSITIVITY ANALYSIS .....                           | 53        |
| 4.6. CHAPTER 4 SUMMARY .....                                    | 55        |
| <b>CHAPTER 5.....</b>   | <b>56</b> |
| <b>NETWORK AND PROJECT LEVEL FRAMEWORK DEVELOPMENT .....</b>    | <b>56</b> |
| 5.1. INTRODUCTION .....   | 56        |
| 5.2. PROJECT LEVEL FRAMEWORK DEVELOPMENT.....                   | 56        |
| 5.3. CURRENT CITY OF MARKHAM NETWORK LEVEL PRACTICES .....      | 56        |
| 5.4. PAVEMENT MANAGEMENT SYSTEM REVIEW .....                    | 58        |
| 5.4.1. INVENTORY AND FIELD DATA COLLECTION .....                | 58        |
| 5.4.2. REPORTS .....  | 58        |
| 5.4.3. PREDICTION MODELLING AND CONDITION ANALYSIS .....        | 59        |
| 5.4.4. MAINTENANCE AND REHABILITATION WORK PLAN .....           | 59        |
| 5.5. NETWORK LEVEL PAVEMENT SUSTAINABILITY .....                | 59        |
| 5.5.1. COST EFFECTIVENESS AND NETWORK LEVEL GDLCC .....         | 60        |
| 5.5.2. IMPLEMENTATION OF A PMS .....                            | 61        |
| 5.5.3. PROACTIVE PLANNING.....                                  | 61        |
| 5.6. DEVELOPMENT OF NETWORK LEVEL FRAMEWORK .....               | 61        |
| 5.7. NETWORK LEVEL AND PROJECT LEVEL FRAMEWORK CONNECTION ..... | 62        |
| 5.8. CHAPTER 5 SUMMARY .....                                    | 63        |
| <b>CHAPTER 6.....</b>   | <b>65</b> |
| <b>ANALYSIS GUIDELINES.....</b>                                 | <b>65</b> |
| 6.1. INTRODUCTION .....   | 65        |
| 6.2. PROJECT LEVEL GDLCC .....                                  | 65        |
| 6.3. NETWORK LEVEL GDLCC.....                                   | 66        |
| 6.4. COST EFFECTIVENESS .....                                   | 67        |
| <b>CHAPTER 7.....</b>   | <b>69</b> |
| <b>CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS .....</b>                    | <b>69</b> |
| <b>REFERENCES .....</b>   | <b>71</b> |
| <b>APPENDIX A.....</b>  | <b>76</b> |



|   |                   |
|---|-------------------|
| <b><u>PALATE WALKTHROUGH .....</u></b>  | <b><u>76</u></b>  |
| <b><u>APPENDIX B .....</u></b>  | <b><u>86</u></b>  |
| <b><u>PALATE INPUT.....</u></b>   | <b><u>86</u></b>  |
| <b><u>APPENDIX C .....</u></b>  | <b><u>97</u></b>  |
| <b><u>PALATE OUTPUT .....</u></b>   | <b><u>97</u></b>  |
| <b><u>APPENDIX D.....</u></b>   | <b><u>149</u></b> |
| <b><u>CARBON FOOTPRINTING DATA AND RESULTS .....</u></b>                                | <b><u>149</u></b> |
| <b><u>APPENDIX E .....</u></b>  | <b><u>155</u></b> |
| <b><u>ECONOMICAL ANALYSIS RESULTS .....</u></b>   | <b><u>155</u></b> |
| <b><u>APPENDIX F .....</u></b>  | <b><u>161</u></b> |
| <b><u>GREENPAVE ANALYSIS RESULTS.....</u></b>   | <b><u>161</u></b> |
| <b><u>APPENDIX G.....</u></b>   | <b><u>169</u></b> |
| <b><u>CURRENT ROAD NETWORK CONDITION AND 2012 ROAD REHABILITATION PROGRAM .....</u></b> | <b><u>169</u></b> |

# LIST OF FIGURES

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Figure 2.1 – GreenPave Scorecard Overview [Lane, 2011] .....                             | 28  |
| Figure 2.2 – GreenPave Sample Scorecard [Lane, 2011] .....                               | 29  |
| Figure 2.3 – Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation Tools Sample Scorecard [US DOT 2010] . | 31  |
| Figure 3.1 – Nitrous Oxide Emissions of the Analyzed Rehabilitation Techniques .....     | 38  |
| Figure 4.1 – GreenPave Scorecard Overview [Lane, 2011] .....                             | 48  |
| Figure 4.2 – Initial Construction Sensitivity Analysis Results .....                     | 54  |
| Figure 4.3 – Rehabilitation Sensitivity Analysis Results .....                           | 54  |
| Figure 5.1 – Recommended Project Level Framework .....                                   | 57  |
| Figure 5.2 – Recommended Network Level Framework.....                                    | 62  |
| Figure 5.3 – Connection between Network Level and Project Level Frameworks .....         | 64  |
| Figure B.1 – Design Worksheet Layout .....   | 78  |
| Figure B.2 – Initial Construction Worksheet Layout.....                                  | 79  |
| Figure B.3 – Maintenance Worksheet Layout .....  | 80  |
| Figure B.4 – Cost Worksheet Layout (Lump Sum).....                                       | 81  |
| Figure B.5 – Cost Worksheet Layout (Unit Cost) .....                                     | 82  |
| Figure B.6 – Sample Cost Worksheet Output.....   | 83  |
| Figure B.7 – Sample Cost Worksheet Output.....   | 83  |
| Figure B.8 – Sample Cost Worksheet Output.....   | 84  |
| Figure B.9 – Sample Cost Worksheet Output.....   | 84  |
| Figure B.10 – Sample Environmental LCA Bar Chart Result.....                             | 85  |
| Figure D.1 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Industrial) .....                  | 104 |
| Figure D.2 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Industrial).....                    | 104 |
| Figure D.3 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Industrial) .....            | 105 |
| Figure D.4 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Industrial).....              | 105 |
| Figure D.5 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Industrial) .....     | 106 |
| Figure D.6 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Industrial) .....           | 106 |
| Figure D.7 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Industrial) .....           | 107 |
| Figure D.8 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Industrial).....                    | 107 |
| Figure D.9 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Industrial).....                       | 108 |
| Figure D.10 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Industrial) .....                       | 108 |
| Figure D.11 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Industrial) .....                        | 109 |
| Figure D.12 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Industrial) .....                 | 109 |
| Figure D.13 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Industrial) .....                  | 110 |
| Figure D.14 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Industrial) .....          | 110 |
| Figure D.15 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Industrial).....                 | 111 |
| Figure D.16 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Industrial) .....                | 111 |
| Figure D.17 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Industrial) .....                        | 112 |
| Figure D.18 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Industrial) .....                           | 112 |
| Figure D.19 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Laneway).....                     | 113 |
| Figure D.20 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Laneway) .....                     | 113 |
| Figure D.21 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Laneway).....               | 114 |
| Figure D.22 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Laneway) .....               | 114 |
| Figure D.23 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Laneway) .....       | 115 |
| Figure D.24 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Laneway).....              | 115 |
| Figure D.25 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Laneway) .....             | 116 |

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Figure D.26 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Laneway) .....                       | 116 |
| Figure D.27 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Laneway) .....                          | 117 |
| Figure D.28 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Laneway) .....                            | 117 |
| Figure D.29 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Laneway) .....                             | 118 |
| Figure D.30 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Laneway) .....                      | 118 |
| Figure D.31 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Laneway) .....                       | 119 |
| Figure D.32 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Laneway) .....               | 119 |
| Figure D.33 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Laneway) .....                     | 120 |
| Figure D.34 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Laneway).....                      | 120 |
| Figure D.35 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Laneway) .....                             | 121 |
| Figure D.36 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Laneway) .....                                | 121 |
| Figure D.37 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Local) .....                        | 122 |
| Figure D.38 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Local) .....                         | 122 |
| Figure D.39 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Local) .....                  | 123 |
| Figure D.40 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Local) .....                   | 123 |
| Figure D.41 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Local) .....           | 124 |
| Figure D.42 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Local) .....                 | 124 |
| Figure D.43 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Local).....                  | 125 |
| Figure D.44 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Local) .....                         | 125 |
| Figure D.45 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Local) .....                            | 126 |
| Figure D.46 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Local).....                               | 126 |
| Figure D.47 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Local) .....                               | 127 |
| Figure D.48 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Local).....                         | 127 |
| Figure D.49 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Local).....                          | 128 |
| Figure D.50 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Local).....                  | 128 |
| Figure D.51 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Local).....                        | 129 |
| Figure D.52 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Local) .....                       | 129 |
| Figure D.53 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Local).....                                | 130 |
| Figure D.54 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Local) .....                                  | 130 |
| Figure D.55 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Major Collector).....               | 131 |
| Figure D.56 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Major Collector) .....               | 131 |
| Figure D.57 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Major Collector) .....        | 132 |
| Figure D.58 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Major Collector) .....         | 132 |
| Figure D.59 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Major Collector) ..... | 133 |
| Figure D.60 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Major Collector).....        | 133 |
| Figure D.61 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Major Collector) .....       | 134 |
| Figure D.62 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Major Collector) .....               | 134 |
| Figure D.63 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Major Collector) .....                  | 135 |
| Figure D.64 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Major Collector) .....                    | 135 |
| Figure D.65 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Major Collector) .....                     | 136 |
| Figure D.66 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Major Collector) .....              | 136 |
| Figure D.67 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Major Collector) .....               | 137 |
| Figure D.68 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Major Collector) .....       | 137 |
| Figure D.69 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Major Collector) .....             | 138 |
| Figure D.70 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Major Collector).....              | 138 |
| Figure D.71 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Major Collector) .....                     | 139 |

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Figure D.72 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Major Collector) .....                        | 139 |
| Figure D.73 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Minor Collector) .....              | 140 |
| Figure D.74 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Minor Collector) .....               | 140 |
| Figure D.75 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Minor Collector) .....        | 141 |
| Figure D.76 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Minor Collector) .....         | 141 |
| Figure D.77 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Minor Collector) ..... | 142 |
| Figure D.78 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Minor Collector) .....       | 142 |
| Figure D.79 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Minor Collector) .....       | 143 |
| Figure D.80 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Minor Collector) .....               | 143 |
| Figure D.81 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Minor Collector) .....                  | 144 |
| Figure D.82 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Minor Collector) .....                    | 144 |
| Figure D.83 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Minor Collector) .....                     | 145 |
| Figure D.84 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Minor Collector) .....              | 145 |
| Figure D.85 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Minor Collector) .....               | 146 |
| Figure D.86 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Minor Collector) .....       | 146 |
| Figure D.87 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Minor Collector) .....             | 147 |
| Figure D.88 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Minor Collector) .....             | 147 |
| Figure D.89 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Minor Collector) .....                     | 148 |
| Figure D.90 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Minor Collector) .....                        | 148 |

## List of Tables

|  |    |
|--|----|
| Table 1.1 – Summary of Project Objectives .....  | 3  |
| Table 2.1 – Literature Review Items.....   | 4  |
| Table 2.2 – Ontario’s Maximum RAP Allowance [Raymond, 2010] .....                            | 6  |
| Table 2.3 – SCM Summary Table [Thean seng, 2011] .....                                       | 10 |
| Table 2.4 – ECOAGE Emissions Results [Holt, 2010] .....                                      | 22 |
| Table 2.5 – GreenLITES Certification Levels [NYSDOT, 2008] .....                             | 25 |
| Table 2.6 – GreenLITES Scorecard [NYSDOT, 2008].....   | 26 |
| Table 2.7 – Greenroads scorecard [Greenroads, 2011].....                                     | 27 |
| Table 2.8 – Greenroads Certification Levels [Greenroads, 2011] .....                         | 27 |
| Table 2.9 – GreenPave Category Overview [Lane, 2011].....                                    | 28 |
| Table 2.10 – Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation Tool Category Overview [US DOT, 2010]..... | 30 |
| Table 3.1 – Evaluated Pavement Technologies .....  | 34 |
| Table 3.2 – Pavement Dimensions based on Road Classifications [TOM, 2011].....               | 34 |
| Table 3.3 – Material Transportation Distances and Modes .....                                | 35 |
| Table 3.4 – Initial Construction Expected Service Lives .....                                | 36 |
| Table 3.5 – Local Road Initial Construction PaLATE Results.....                              | 37 |
| Table 3.6 – Rehabilitation Expected Service Lives .....                                      | 37 |
| Table 3.7 – Local Road Rehabilitation PaLATE Results .....                                   | 38 |
| Table 3.8 – Global Warming Potential’s of key Greenhouse Gases [IPCC, 2007] .....            | 39 |
| Table 3.9 – Local Road Carbon Footprinting Analysis Results .....                            | 41 |
| Table 3.10 – Rehabilitation Cost Data [TOM, 2012] [Chan, 2010] .....                         | 42 |
| Table 3.11 – Initial Construction Cost Data [TOM, 2012] [Chan, 2010] [Rigatti, 2012] .....   | 43 |
| Table 3.12 – Pavement Technology Service Lives [TAC, 2012] .....                             | 44 |
| Table 3.13 – Local Road Initial Construction PaLATE Results.....                             | 45 |
| Table 3.14 – Local Road Rehabilitation PaLATE Results .....                                  | 45 |
| Table 4.1 – HMA with RAP Pavement Design .....   | 49 |
| Table 4.2 – Recycled Content Calculation .....   | 49 |
| Table 4.3 – GreenPave Rating System Guide [GreenPave, 2012] .....                            | 50 |
| Table 4.4 – Sample GreenPave Scorecard.....  | 50 |
| Table 4.5 – GreenPave Evaluation Results.....  | 52 |
| Table 4.6 – GDLCC Analysis Results .....   | 53 |
| Table 5.1 – MicroPAVER Reporting Tools [APWA, 2011] .....                                    | 59 |
| Table 6.1 – Project Level GDLCC Data.....  | 65 |
| Table 6.2 – Network Level GDLCC Data .....   | 66 |
| Table 6.3 – Cost Effectiveness Data .....  | 67 |
| Table B.1 – Sample Environmental LCA Results .....   | 85 |
| Table C.1 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Industrial).....                              | 87 |
| Table C.2 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Laneway).....                                 | 88 |
| Table C.3 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Local) .....                                  | 89 |
| Table C.4 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Major Collector).....                         | 90 |
| Table C.5 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Minor Collector) .....                        | 91 |
| Table C.6 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Industrial) .....                                   | 92 |
| Table C.7 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Laneway) .....                                      | 93 |
| Table C.8 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Local).....   | 94 |
| Table C.9 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Major Collector) .....                              | 95 |

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Table C.10 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Minor Collector) .....                       | 96  |
| Table D.1 – Warm Mix Asphalt Literature Review Results .....                           | 98  |
| Table D.2 – PaLATE Results (Industrial) .....  | 99  |
| Table D.3 – PaLATE Results (Laneway) .....   | 100 |
| Table D.4 – PaLATE Results (Local) .....   | 101 |
| Table D.5 – PaLATE Results (Major Collector) .....                                     | 102 |
| Table D.6 – PaLATE Results (Minor Collector) .....                                     | 103 |
| Table E.1 – Global Warming Potentials for all Greenhouse Gases [IPCC, 2007] .....      | 150 |
| Table E.2 – Local Road Carbon Footprint Analysis Results .....                         | 152 |
| Table E.3 – Laneway Carbon Footprint Analysis Results .....                            | 152 |
| Table E.4 – Minor Collector Carbon Footprint Analysis Results .....                    | 153 |
| Table E.5 – Major Collector Carbon Footprint Analysis Results .....                    | 153 |
| Table E.6 – Industrial Road Carbon Footprint Analysis Results .....                    | 154 |
| Table F.1 – Industrial Economical Analysis Results .....                               | 156 |
| Table F.2 – Laneway Economical Analysis Results .....                                  | 157 |
| Table F.3 – Local Economical Analysis Results .....                                    | 158 |
| Table F.4 – Major Collector Economical Analysis Results .....                          | 159 |
| Table F.5 – Minor Collector Economical Analysis Results .....                          | 160 |
| Table G.1 – Hot Mix Asphalt GreenPave Results .....                                    | 162 |
| Table G.2 – Hot Mix Asphalt with Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement GreenPave Results .....    | 162 |
| Table G.3 – Hot Mix Asphalt with Recycled Asphalt Shingles GreenPave Results .....     | 163 |
| Table G.4 – Porous Asphalt GreenPave Results .....                                     | 163 |
| Table G.5 – Pervious Concrete GreenPave Results .....                                  | 164 |
| Table G.6 – Warm Mix Asphalt GreenPave Results .....                                   | 164 |
| Table G.7 – Mill and Overlay GreenPave Results .....                                   | 165 |
| Table G.8 – Mill and Overlay with Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement GreenPave Results .....   | 165 |
| Table G.9 – Cold In-Place Recycling GreenPave Results .....                            | 166 |
| Table G.10 – Cold In-Place Recycling with Expanded Asphalt Mix GreenPave Results ..... | 166 |
| Table G.11 – Full Depth Reclamation GreenPave Results .....                            | 167 |
| Table G.12 – Microsurfacing GreenPave Results .....                                    | 167 |
| Table G.13 – Discount Factor Sensitivity Analysis Results .....                        | 168 |

# **Chapter 1**

## **INTRODUCTION**

### **1.1. Research Rationale**

Maintaining proper roadway infrastructure is a major contributor to the quality of life experienced by local residents. Without an efficient functioning road network, residents would be unable to travel quickly and efficiently. Roads must be properly constructed and maintained throughout their service lives to ensure they are providing the required levels of service. Maintaining a functioning road network is a challenge in today's society due to the financial restrictions faced by all levels of government. A means of determining how to efficiently spend their limited funding must be found.

Sustainable development was originally defined by the World Commission on Environment and Development in 1987 as “development that meets the needs of the present without compromising the ability of future generations to meet theirs” [United Nations, 1987]. Sustainability is divided into several different categories which include economy, social and environment. The economic aspect of sustainability deals with maximizing cash flow efficiency, the social aspect deals with maximizing user satisfaction and the environmental aspect aims to minimize environmental impacts. A truly sustainable pavement satisfies its functional requirements while aiding social and economic development and minimizing the negative impacts on the environment.

The concept of sustainability is gaining momentum in today's world. However, if it is to be incorporated there is a need to quantify the sustainable elements in a clear and simplified manner. The transportation sector is lagging behind the buildings and energy sector in terms of sustainability metrics and certifications. The leadership in energy and environmental design (LEED®) was developed by the United States Green Building Council and is an internationally recognized certification system of green buildings [USGBC, 2011]. There are similar systems available within the transportation sector such as GreenLITES and Greenroads; however none of these systems are internationally recognized. The objective of these systems is to provide a framework for incorporating sustainable best practices into the operation of businesses.

### **1.2. Scope and Objectives**

The City of Markham is committed to incorporating sustainability into their daily operations and is already using sustainable technologies such as Recycled Asphalt Shingles (RAS), Cold In-Place Recycling with Expanded Asphalt Mix (CIREAM), microsurfacing and Full Depth Reclamation (FDR). The City of Markham is currently working on a project called “Quantifying Pavement Sustainability”. This research is a result of a joint effort between the City of Markham and the University of Waterloo, Centre of Pavement and Transportation Technology (CPATT). The project began in September 2010 and is scheduled to be completed in August 2012. The main objective of this project is to provide a practical framework for incorporating pavement sustainability best practices into the pavement engineering operations at the City of Markham. This thesis presents the findings of this project.

### **1.3. Thesis Methodology**

This thesis involves the completion of four primary objectives. The first main objective involves

the completion of a comprehensive literature review that identifies and reviews the state-of-the-art sustainable pavement best practices.. The second objective involves the quantification of the environmental, economic and carbon footprint impacts of the reviewed pavement best practices; this evaluation is conducted using PaLATE.. The third objective involves the utilization of GreenPave for evaluating the environmental friendliness of the analysed pavement best practices. The green discounted life cycle cost (GDLCC) is calculated to include the economic aspect of sustainability. The final objective involves the development of project and network level frameworks. These two frameworks are connected which forms the final framework for incorporating sustainability into City of Markham's pavement engineering operations. Guidelines for the proper utilization of the developed framework are provided.

## **1.4. Thesis Organization**

This thesis consists of 7 chapters which are displayed in Table 1.1, the contents of each chapter are explained as follows:

Chapter one provides an introduction to the thesis and is divided into four sections which are research rationale, scope and objectives, thesis methodology and thesis organization.

Chapter two provides a comprehensive literature review that identifies and reviews the state-of-the-art sustainable pavement best practices. This literature review is divided into five categories which examine materials, design and construction techniques, maintenance and rehabilitation techniques, sustainability evaluation systems and carbon footprinting.

Chapter three utilizes PaLATE for quantifying the environmental, economic and carbon footprint impacts of the reviewed sustainable pavement best practices.

Chapter four identifies GreenPave as the sustainability rating system that is most applicable to the City of Markham. GreenPave is then utilized in evaluating the environmental friendliness of the pavement best practices. To include the economic aspect of sustainability in this evaluation, the green discounted life cycle cost is calculated for all best practices.

Chapter five develops a practical framework for incorporating sustainability into the project level and network level pavement engineering operations at the City of Markham. A link between the developed network level and project level frameworks is proposed.

Chapter six provides guidelines for the proper utilization of the developed frameworks.

Chapter seven summarizes the main conclusions and recommendations of this thesis.



Table 1.1 – Summary of Project Objectives

|  |
|--|
| Chapter 1: Introduction                                    |
| Chapter 2: Literature Review                               |
| Chapter 3: Quantifying Typical Savings                     |
| Chapter 4: Sustainability Measurement Tools Evaluation     |
| Chapter 5: Network and Project Level Framework Development |
| Chapter 6: Analysis Guidelines                             |
| Chapter 7: Conclusions and Recommendations                 |

## Chapter 2

### LITERATURE REVIEW

#### 2.1. Introduction

The concept of sustainability is a major issue in today's world and the transportation sector has responded accordingly. There are a large variety of different sustainable materials, designs, construction and maintenance best practices currently being researched. There is also a need to quantify these sustainable pavement best practices and researchers are currently aiming to develop tools which assist in addressing this need.

A literature review evaluating the state-of-the-art pavement best practices in terms of sustainability was conducted. This literature review is divided into the following categories: materials, designs and construction techniques, maintenance and rehabilitation techniques, carbon foot printing and sustainability evaluation tools. Table 2.1 displays the items included within the literature review. The objective of this literature review is to identify and review the state-of-the-art sustainable pavement best practices. The environmental, economical and carbon footprint impacts of these best practices are analysed in Chapter 3.

Table 2.1 – Literature Review Items

| Materials                         | Design and Construction Techniques     | Maintenance and Rehabilitation Techniques     | Carbon Foot Printing                         | Sustainability Evaluation Tools           |
|-----------------------------------|--|---|--|---|
| Recycled Concrete Aggregate (RCA) | Perpetual Pavement                     | Cold In-Place Recycling                       | Carbonation Curing                           | LEED®                                     |
| Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement (RAP)  | Warm Mix Asphalt                       | Cold In-Place Recycling with Expanded Asphalt | Supplementary Cement Materials               | GreenLITES                                |
| Recycled Asphalt Shingles (RAS)   | Porous Asphalt Pavement                | Full Depth Reclamation                        | ECOAGE, Quantifying Greenhouse Gas Emissions | Greenroads                                |
| Recycled Glass                    | Quiet Asphalt Pavement                 | Microsurfacing                                | Life-Cycle Assessments                       | GreenPave                                 |
| Recycled Ceramic Whiteware        | Pervious Concrete Pavement             | Diamond Grinding                              |  | Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation Tool |
| Recycled Crumb Rubber             | Permeable Interlocking Concrete Pavers | Precast Concrete Panels                       |  | Envision                                  |
| Interlocking Concrete Pavers      | Quiet Concrete Pavement                | Concrete Rubblization                         |  |   |
| Supplementary Cement Materials    | Two Lift Concrete Construction         | Solar Heat-Blocking Pavement                  |  |   |

#### 2.2. Materials

Construction materials can be expensive and potentially in limited supply. Therefore, it is crucial that the materials available are used efficiently and effectively. The recycling, reusing and reclaiming of asphalt and concrete pavement is vital to advancing pavement sustainability. Including innovative materials such as recycled asphalt shingles or crumb rubber within pavement mix designs can improve performance and reduce the demand for virgin materials. Therefore, the materials contained in pavement mixes must be included in the quantification of pavement sustainability.

### **2.2.1. Recycled Concrete Aggregate**

Ontario is currently using aggregates faster than it is being made available; for every three tonnes used only one tonne is being replaced. Therefore it is vital to find new and innovative sources of aggregate. Recycled Concrete Aggregate (RCA) is a pavement application where concrete is crushed and graded and reused in new concrete. The demolished concrete comes from sidewalk, curb and gutter instead of virgin material. It is generally unacceptable to recycled concrete from other applications such as bridges or buildings since there is a high variability in concrete materials. However, on-going research shows that this could possibly be used. Sidewalks, curbs and gutters are designed to satisfy the Ontario Provincial Standard Specification (OPSS) requirements [Chan, 2010].

Potential benefits of RCA include conservation of virgin material, cost savings and reduced concrete waste and energy consumption. Several barriers must be overcome before RCA as an aggregate source becomes widely accepted. Concrete crushers must be purchased and maintained which represents high initial investments. Another problem is the large amounts of fine aggregate produced from the crushing process, which must be either be disposed or have an alternative use found. There is also a lack of knowledge of how RCA may adversely influence the new pavements performance [Smith, 2008]. However, it should be noted as agencies begin to use this material, the cost will be reduced and it will be readily available.

Researchers have found that as the amount of RCA included in mix designs increases, the pavement durability decreases. Mixes containing RCA are also stiffer and tend to lose workability faster than mixes containing only virgin materials. This occurs because RCA is a highly absorptive and porous material therefore it is recommended that RCA be pre-wetted before mixing. Researchers have found mixed results for other pavement properties including compressive and flexural strength and freeze-thaw resistance. This is likely due to the high variability in RCA material properties. Further RCA research is required to fully understand the impact and benefits of including RCA in mixes [Smith, 2008].

The Centre for Pavement and Transportation Technology (CPATT) at the University of Waterloo partnered with the Cement Association of Canada (CAC) and Dufferin Construction has placed a test section containing four different RCA mix designs. The mix designs contain 0%, 15%, 30% and 50% RCA. Initial studies have found that the four test sections have no significant performance differences [Smith, 2008].

### **2.2.2. Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement**

Asphalt pavement is a highly recycled material in road applications and is one of the most recycled materials in Canada. Like RCA, Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement (RAP) reduces the demand for virgin material, reduces construction waste, saves costs and energy and can easily be stockpiled for future use. RAP can be used in both hot mix pavement designs or as granular material depending on specifications and requirements [Chan, 2010]. When processed properly, pavements containing RAP perform equally well when compared to pavement containing only virgin material. The most common method for recycling asphalt pavement is called Cold In-Place Recycling (CIR). RAP is combined with emulsified asphalt and virgin aggregate, without heat and on site to produce new cold mix asphalt [Chan, 2010].

The Specific Pavement Studies 5 (SPS-5) in the United States Long Term Pavement Performance program (LTPP) was designed to evaluate the effect of overlay rehabilitation on

common distresses including IRI, rutting, ravelling fatigue cracking, longitudinal cracking and transverse cracking. Eighteen overlay test sections located around North America were evaluated; one of the overlay characteristics evaluated was the use of 30% RAP. The test concluded that including 30% RAP within the overlay does not adversely affect performance; in some cases the overlay containing RAP performed better than its traditional mix counterpart [West, 2011].

In Ontario, the use of Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement is governed by OPSS 1150. It states that up to 20% RAP is allowed for surface course mixes, 20% is allowed for medium duty binder course mix and 40% is allowed for binder mixes by mass. In certain circumstances, up to 50% RAP by mass is allowed for binder mixes but the contract administrator's written approval is required. RAP that is contaminated by harmful materials is not to be used [OPSS 1150, 2010]. However, Ontario contractors are usually reluctant to use more than 20% RAP by mass due to a difference in asphalt cement gradation if more than 20% is used [Chan, 2010]. Table 2.2 displays the maximum RAP allowance in HMA pavement based on the design EASLs of the pavement in question.

Table 2.2 – Ontario's Maximum RAP Allowance [Raymond, 2010]

| Traffic Category<br>(Design ESALs) | Binder Course<br>150 mm or<br>More Below<br>Pavement<br>Surface | Binder Course<br>Within 150<br>mm of<br>Pavement<br>Surface | Surface<br>Course<br>Excluding<br>SMA |
|------------------------------------|---|---|---------------------------------------|
| < 3 million                        | 40%   | 40%   | 20%                                   |
| 3 to 30 million                    | 40%   | 40%   | 20%                                   |
| ≥ 30 million                       | 40%   | 20%   | 20%                                   |

The United States Federal Highway Administration (FHWA) fully supports the use of RAP within their highway projects. The FHWA states that HMA containing RAP “generally age more slowly and are more resistant to the action of water than conventional HMA” [Raymond, 2010]. The FHWA's objective is to increase the number of highway projects utilizing RAP and to increase the amount of RAP used in these projects. A recent study conducted in Manitoba evaluated the resistance of HMA mixtures containing up to 50% RAP to thermal cracking and moisture damage. The test concluded these mixtures resulted in acceptable levels resistance to moisture damage and thermal cracking [Loria, 2011].

### 2.2.3. Recycled Asphalt Shingles

There are two types of shingles used in pavement applications; the first is Recycled Asphalt Shingles (RAS) and the second is manufactured asphalt shingle tabs. Manufactured asphalt shingle tabs are obtained from the shingle manufacturing process and therefore have more a more uniform material consistency than RAS [Chan, 2010]. RAS are obtained from decommissioned shingle rooftops or the shingle insulation trimmings. RAS contains approximately 30% asphalt cement by mass weight; the other material components of RAS are hard rock granules, fillers and fibres [Tighe, 2008]. RAS typically has higher concentrations of

asphalt cement because the granules within RAS are worn out by weathering. Many Departments of Transportation limit the amount of RAS allowed in mix designs; RAS replaces fine aggregates in hot mix asphalt.

Potential benefits of RAS include a reduction of virgin material consumption, minimization of shingle waste volumes and cost savings. Researchers have found that including RAS within mix designs can improve pavement performance; more specifically can increase resistance to rutting and low temperature cracking. A major issue with using RAS is the need to remove foreign contaminants, such as nails and felt overlay prior to utilization [Tighe, 2008].

Several studies performed by CPATT in partnership with Miller Paving Limited and Materials Manufacturing Ontario (MMO) tested the usage of RAS in asphalt. The first study evaluated the performance of Superpave 19C containing RAS. Five mixes were tested containing different combinations of virgin aggregates, RAP and RAS. The study tested the dynamic modulus, resilient modulus, rutting and low temperature cracking of the five mix designs. The study showed that including RAS in mix designs can increase pavement rutting and thermal crack resistance [Tighe, 2008]. Another study evaluated the performance of pavements containing RAP and RAS based on the following criteria: dynamic modulus, resilient modulus, tensile strength, TSRST and rutting. The follow five mix designs were tested:

- Mix 1 – HL8 (control)
- Mix 2 – HL8 with 20% RAP
- Mix 3 – HL8 with 20% RAP and 1.4% RAS
- Mix 4 – HL8 with 20% RAP and 3.0% RAS
- Mix 5 – HL8 with 3.0% RAS

Laboratory tests concluded the mixes containing RAS performed at similar levels to the control mix. The City of Markham constructed a pavement containing 1.5% RAS which is performing very well after three years in service [Ddamba, 2011].

#### **2.2.4. Recycled Glass**

Recycled glass is a relatively new form of aggregate being researched. Researchers have found that glass can be continuously recycled and will never lose its original properties making it a perfect aggregate for pavement. In addition, the strength of crushed glass is comparable to the strength of rock [Chan, 2010]. Using recycled glass as aggregate material has a number of benefits including reduced waste, cost savings and virgin material conservation. The main problem preventing widespread use of recycled glass is that it usually contains contaminants such as sugar, paper and cardboard. These contaminants will adversely affect pavement performance; sugar for example is known to react with Portland cement preventing glass from being used as a concrete aggregate substitute. Recycled glass is not suitable for use in surface courses due to its weak adhesion with asphalt cement which results in ravelling [Chan, 2009].

New Zealand has been testing recycled glass as an aggregate substitute since 2005 and their results have been promising. Current New Zealand specifications allow recycled glass to replace virgin aggregate up to 5%. “A visual assessment of performance to date shows no difference between the sections of road constructed with recycled glass and the virgin aggregate sections” [Fulton, 2008].

### **2.2.5. Recycled Ceramic Whiteware**

Recycled ceramic whiteware usually consists of crushed toilets and are typically used as a substitute aggregate material. The benefits of recycling ceramic whiteware are a reduction in virgin material consumption and waste minimization. However, several major obstacles must be overcome before the practice becomes wide spread. When crushed, ceramic whiteware fragments tend to have a long and flat shape which is not desirable for compaction. Two additional problems are material availability and the economic feasibility of cleaning the ceramic whiteware [Chan, 2010].

### **2.2.6. Recycled Crumb Rubber**

Due to the availability of old disposed tires; research has been conducted in the utilization of scrap tire fragments as a pavement aggregate substitute. Crumb rubber has been use is asphalt mixes since the mid 1960's when it was first used by the City of Phoenix for chip sealing [Cheng, 2011].

Including crumb rubber within asphalt pavement has been proven to increase pavement flexibility resulting in a crack reduction of approximately 20%. Traffic noise levels are also reduced due to the reduction in cracking [Cheng, 2011]. Researchers agree that including crumb rubber within asphalt pavement decreases the pavement susceptibility to rutting, fatigue and temperature. In addition, using crumb rubber reduces waste and the need for virgin materials. However, crumb rubber tends to decrease the mixture workability resulting in the need for higher mixing and compaction temperatures which significantly increases costs. The availability and high cost associated with crumb rubber production are two other limitations to wide spread use. Another limitation to crumb rubber is its bonding strength with asphalt cement; this weak bond leads to ravelling problems [Cheng, 2011].

A recent study has proposed including crumb rubber within warm mix asphalt mix designs. Since warm mix asphalt is produced under lower temperatures than traditional hot mix asphalt, the major cost limitation of using crumb rubber in tradition asphalt is addressed. "While temperatures aren't reduced as much as WMA devoid of rubber, the temperatures can be reduced to a range that makes the use of rubber more cost effective" [Cheng, 2011].

### **2.2.7. Interlocking Concrete Pavers**

Interlocking concrete pavers (ICP) are individual concrete pavement segments placed in tight formation to provide an alternative pavement for concrete and asphalt. Concrete pavers are installed manually or mechanically on subbase, granular base, or asphalt/concrete base and finished with joint sand. Common applications of interlocking concrete pavers include parking lots, walkways, rural and urban roadways, crosswalks and bus terminals. OPSS 355 covers the installation specifications of concrete pavers for pavement, sidewalks boulevards and medians. The spacing between adjacent pavers must be between two to five millimetres. OPSS 355 states that interlocking concrete pavers should not be used for roads where traffic speeds exceed 70km/h [OPSS 355, 2006]. Interlocking concrete pavers have the ability to support large loads as proven by a study completed by the Interlocking Concrete Pavement Institute (ICPI) at the Hong Kong International Airport. The pavers were placed on top of an asphalt base to create a fuel resistant surface at the aprons [Chan, 2010]. Another advantage of concrete pavers is their ability to resist differential subgrade settlement. The ICPI conducted another study in North Bay Ontario. The installed pavers required no maintenance up to 12 years after construction proving

interlocking concrete pavers perform well under cold climates. Concrete pavers are not widely used because high volumes of traffic will destroy the pavers over time [Chan, 2010].

### **2.2.8. Supplementary Cementing Material**

Supplementary Cementing Materials (SCM) are materials added to concrete mixes to enhance the properties of concrete; the chosen SCM depends on the desired property. Not only does including SCMs in cement mixes enhance its properties but it also prevents these by-products from being land-filled. Possible property enhancements include permeability reduction, strength improvement and feasibility improvement. The three common SCMs are fly ash, ground granulated blast furnace slag (GGBFS) and silica fumes. These materials are by-products of other processes therefore using them in concrete mixes is a sustainable practice. SCMs are classified into two categories which are hydraulic and pozzolanic. Both types form cementing compounds but hydraulic SCMs react with water while pozzolanic SCMs react with Portland cement [Thean seng, 2011]. Table 2.3 provides a summary of the three most common SCMs.

Fly ash is the most commonly used SCM because of its availability and low cost; it's a fine residue produced when coal impurities are combusted. Benefits of fly ash include increased durability and workability, reduced hydration heat and increased resistance to certain chemicals (sulphate attack and alkali silica reaction) [Thean seng, 2011]. Fly ash specifications are available under the OPSS 1350; it states that concrete mixes shall contain no more than 10% fly ash [Chan, 2010].

GGBFS is a by-product of the steel industry; it's formed when hot iron blast furnace slag is rapidly cooled when submersed in water. GGBFS is fine residue with a crystal formation that readily hydrates like Portland cement. A blend of Portland cement, fly ash and GGBFS is being used for many applications; however GGBFS is not as readily available as fly ash. Research has shown that for optimal 28 day strength 50% GGBFS should be used. While concrete strength development is initially lower (1-5 days), the final strength of concrete containing GGBFS is higher than concrete containing only Portland cement. Other GGBFS benefits include, reduced hydration heat, increased workability, reduced water demand, and increased flexural strength. GGBFS does present disadvantages including, increases necessity of proper curing, increased shrinkage cracking, increased setting times and reduced performance at low temperatures [Thean seng, 2011].

Silica fume is a by-product of the semiconductor industry; it forms when quartz with wood chips and coal or coke is placed in an electric arc furnace. Silica fume is a pozzolanic material with spherical particles that are approximately 100<sup>th</sup> the size of cement grains. The ideal silica fume concentration recommended by researches is 5-10% by mass of cement. Silica fumes are typically used for high strength concrete application and areas that experience high abrasion or corrosion. Advantage of silica fumes include increased strength, increased durability, and the filling of voids created by cement particles. Disadvantages include higher cost, difficulty in handling (easily airborne) and increased water demand [Thean seng, 2011].

Table 2.3 – SCM Summary Table [Thean seng, 2011]

| Material      | Fly Ash   | GGBFS  | Silica Fumes   |
|---------------|---|--|--|
| Description   | Produced when coal impurities are combusted; most common SCM due to its availability and low cost | A by product of steel industry; formed when hot blast furnace slag is rapidly cooled when submersed in water | By product of semiconductor industry; pozzolanic material with spherical particles approximately 100th the size of cement grains |
| Advantages    | Increased workability, durability, chemical resistance and reduced heat of hydration              | Increased final strength, flexural strength and workability and decreased water demand and heat of hydration | Increased strength, durability and resistance to abrasion; also fills voids created by cement particles                          |
| Disadvantages | May only be utilized up to 10% fly ash in concrete mixtures                                       | Increased shrinkage cracking, setting times and reduced performance at low temperatures                      | High costs, difficulty in handling and increased water demand.   |

## 2.3. Design and Construction Techniques

A truly sustainable pavement must exhibit sustainable qualities throughout the entire life cycle. Therefore while material selection is a significant contributor to the sustainability of pavement projects, pavement design and construction must also be looked at. This section reviews the different sustainable pavement designs and construction techniques.

### 2.3.1. Perpetual Pavement (Long-Life Pavement)

The concept of perpetual pavement was originally introduced by the Asphalt Pavement Alliance in 2000. Perpetual pavement is defined as “an asphalt pavement designed and built to last more than 50 years without requiring major structural rehabilitation or reconstruction, and needing only periodic surface renewal in response to distresses confined to the top layer” [Newcomb, 2010]. It’s designed to eliminate the need to repair the bottom layer of pavement. In theory, perpetual pavement reduces the life cycle cost of pavements since it avoids expensive deep pavement maintenance and reconstruction. User delay is also minimized since only minor surface maintenance is required which can be completed during off peak hours. Perpetual pavements are also environmentally friendly since they consume less material throughout their life cycles [Newcomb, 2010].

CPATT and the MTO are currently conducting a research study evaluating the performance of perpetual pavement on Highway 401. The test section is divided into three segments; perpetual pavement with a rich bottom mix, perpetual pavement without a rich bottom mix and a conventional control section. The perpetual pavement design consists of multiple pavement layers each designed to address one or more distress including rutting, fatigue cracking and low temperature cracking. Recycled asphalt pavement was utilized in all layers, this proved to enhance the pavement mechanical properties and maximize the efficiency of material use. A life cycle cost analysis has been conducted comparing the life cycle costs of perpetual pavement to



conventional pavement. This research shows that even with larger initial construction costs, perpetual pavement still results with a lower life cycle cost due to minimized rehabilitation requirements. Researchers continue to monitor the test section; however, initial results indicate both economical and environmental savings [El-Hakim, 2012].

### **2.3.2. Warm Mix Asphalt**

Warm mix asphalt (WMA) is a type of asphalt where the production and placement temperatures are lower than conventional asphalt. For an asphalt to be considered warm mix its production and placement temperature must be less than 135°C. Potential benefits of using warm mix asphalt include a reduction in fuel usage, reduction in emissions, increased paving seasons and improved working conditions. There are a variety of different warm mix additives available; these additives fall under three categories which are organic or wax, chemical or water for foaming. These additives are added while the asphalt is being manufactured in the plant [Cheng, 2011].

CPATT in partnership with McAsphalt Industries Limited is conducting research evaluating the structural and environmental aspects of warm mix asphalt. Resilient modulus and dynamic modulus testing has revealed no differences between WMA and traditional HMA. Evotherm, a chemical additive, was used for this study. Potential benefits of Evotherm include improved coating, workability, compaction, adhesion and emulsification [Esenwa, 2011]. Laboratory results indicated WMA containing Evotherm can be produced at 60°C; which results in fuel savings of approximately 55% [Chan, 2010].

A recent study conducted in Ohio compared the performance between WMA containing RAP and traditional HMA. Emissions and temperatures were monitored during the production and placement of both WMA and HMA test sections. To compare pavement performance, rutting and roughness tests were conducted during the first four years of service. Core samples were also taken from both test sections. The results proved the WMA resulted in a significant reduction in temperature and emissions during both production and placement when compared to traditional HMA. WMA was also observed to have a higher in-place density than its HMA counterpart. The core sampled proved that WMA had higher indirect tensile strength than HMA; however this tensile strength then increased faster in HMA. After four years, neither test section showed any signs of rutting; both sections had similar IRI values [Nazzal, 2011]

### **2.3.3. Porous Asphalt Pavement**

Porous asphalt pavement allows fluids to pass directly through the pavement structure and into the ground. It offers an alternative technology for storm water management by reducing or eliminating runoff. The only difference between traditional asphalt pavement and porous asphalt pavement is a reduction in the amount of fine aggregates which increases permeability. A layer of open graded stone is located beneath the porous pavement surface allowing water to quickly infiltrate the surrounding soil. Recommended applications for porous asphalt pavement include parking lots and low volume roads [Schaus, 2007].

Potential benefits of porous asphalt pavement include reduced traffic noise, improved skid resistance, reduced groundwater contamination through runoff, improved pedestrian and driver safety due to reduced spray and reduced potential for black ice. Studies have shown that porous asphalt pavement has the potential to reduce spray during rainfall by 95% [Chan, 2010]. However the major concern with porous pavement is clogging. Debris entering the pavement structure reduces the pavements ability to swallow water which defeats its purpose. Water

trapped within the structure expands when frozen causing a high likelihood of ravelling. Therefore it is recommended that the voids be cleaned during the fall season to minimize the probability of ravelling. Another limitation of porous pavement is a reduction in structural strength.

A recent study conducted at the National Centre for Asphalt Pavement test track in Alabama evaluated the noise reduction ability of porous pavements. Acoustic measurements were taken at twenty two different pavement sections including five that were porous pavements. Porous pavements were found to reduce traffic noise in two different ways. The noise generated at the tire pavement interface was reduced, which is the dominant source of traffic noise at speeds greater than 50km/hr. Porous pavement can also reduce noise by relieving the air-pumping noise mechanism. Double layer porous pavements were found to produce the lowest on-board sound intensity levels [Donavan, 2011].

#### **2.3.4. Quiet Asphalt Pavement**

Traffic noise is a huge problem for urban areas; traditional methods of managing noise include barriers and earthberms that obstruct sound. These methods do not solve the noise problem and in a lot of cases are infeasible. Traffic noise is generated from three sources which are vehicle engines, aerodynamics and tire-pavement interaction. Studies have found when speeds exceed 50km/h, the dominant noise source is the tire-pavement interaction and that pavement surface characteristics play a major role in noise generation. Traffic noise generation was observed to increase as vehicle speed and size increased. Several examples of noise reducing asphalt pavements proven to work are thin gap graded asphalt, porous asphalt pavement and stone mastic asphalt [Woldemariam, 2011] Europeans follow strict pavement specifications to achieve quiet asphalt pavements since often times enough space for barriers is not available.

In 2007, CPATT in partnership with the Region of Waterloo conducted a study on the sound mitigation ability of four different surface courses. These mixes were Rubberized Open Friction Course (rOFC), Rubberized Open Graded Course (rOGC), Stone Mastic Asphalt (SMA) and HL-3 as the control. The results proved that even though its sound mitigation ability decreased after the first year, the optimal sound mitigating mix was rOGC. The SMA mix's sound mitigation ability was observed to increase after the first year but did not exceed rOGC's ability. The study included a life cycle cost analysis to determine the economic feasibility of the four mixes. The result indicated that while HL-3 performed the worst in terms of sound mitigation, it was the most economically feasible mix. The least economically feasible mix was rOFC [Leung, 2007].

To minimize noise generated from the tire-pavement interaction, European countries utilize porous asphalt and thin graded (gap graded) asphalt mixes. The gradation of aggregates used within their mixtures is very specific and is specified as a maximum and minimum percent of aggregates passing certain sieves. These percentages and sieves are dependent on a variety of factors including traffic conditions and environmental factors. The binders and additives used are also specified; for porous asphalt the paving grade bitumen grades must range between 35/50 and 250/350. For thin graded asphalt, the bitumen grades must range between 36/50 and 160/220. The minimum binder contents of porous asphalt and thin graded asphalt are 3% and 5% respectively. Noise levels were initially observed to drop by 3-5 dB but as the pavement aged, this number dropped to approximately 1dB after several years [Woldemariam, 2011].

In 2006, Denmark introduced the SRS system (noise reducing surfacing) in an effort to introduce

noise reducing pavements into the market. The SRS system is a certification system which requires the contractor to “produce documentation proving the noise reducing properties of a specific SRS by comparing measured values with a national reference value” [Bendtsen, 2010]. The system contains three levels of noise reduction in relation which are:

- A – very good noise reduction ( $X > 7.0$  dB)
- B – good noise reduction ( $5.0 < X < 7.0$  dB)
- C – noise reduction ( $3.0 < X < 5.0$  dB)

The SRS system has succeeded in bring noise reducing pavements to the Danish market. Using noise reducing asphalt on new roads and in road maintenance is now common practice in some of Denmark’s larger cities [Bendtsen, 2010].

### **2.3.5. Pervious Concrete Pavement**

Pervious concrete pavement is a sustainable alternative to traditional concrete pavements. The objective of pervious concrete is to allow water to drain through the pavement structure. Pervious concrete mixes are similar to traditional mixes; the difference is that it contains reduced amounts of fine aggregate and is open graded. These differences create voids which allow storm water to enter the pavement structure. Benefits of pervious concrete include reduced need for storm water management systems and the elimination of runoff. Eliminating runoff is beneficial to the environment by reducing pollution and preventing heated water from entering the local water systems. Pervious concrete pavements have been regularly used in areas with warmer climates. The greatest challenge to successfully implementing pervious concrete in colder areas such as Canada is freeze-thaw. Water trapped within the pavement structure expands when frozen, increasing the likelihood of ravelling. It is recommended that permeability restoration maintenance be performed during the fall season to prevent water from being trapped during freeze-thaw cycles [Henderson, 2011].

There are three major functional considerations for pervious concrete related to winter maintenance which are ravelling or coarse aggregate loss, ensuring adequate structural capacity and preventing clogging. Air void clogging reduces pavement permeability threatening its key objective. Several maintenance techniques designed to increase permeability are sweeping, power washing and vacuuming. These techniques do increase permeability but never to its original condition. The lack of structural capacity prevents pervious concrete pavements from being applied on roads with heavy traffic loads. Therefore recommended uses for pervious concrete are parking lots, low volume roads, sidewalks and driveways [Henderson, 2011].

A recent study in Europe analysed the performance of two different types of pervious concrete pavements. The difference between the two pavements is the size of the concrete aggregate. One mixture contained fine aggregates which lead to a better distribution of air voids throughout the pavement structure. The other mixture contained coarse aggregates which created larger but sparser air voids. Each pavement structure was tested based on its deterioration due to calcium leeching. Due to the uniform distribution of voids throughout the fine aggregate mixture, it was observed that water moved through the structure more evenly. This resulted in a uniform deterioration of the structure; finer aggregates also encourage a thicker mortar film. In the coarse aggregate mixture, it was observed that the larger and sparser distribution of voids lead to localized deterioration. Therefore, while high permeability is the primary goal pervious concrete,

it is recommended that smaller aggregate sizes be chosen for minimizing the effects of calcium leeching [Kringos, 2011].

### **2.3.6. Permeable Interlocking Concrete Pavers**

Permeable Interlocking Concrete Pavers (PICP) are similar to ICP except they allow water to pass directly through the paver structure. The main objective of PICP is to allow water to pass through the paver structure and therefore reduce runoff and water entering the storm water system. There are four different kinds of PICP which are concrete grid pavers, widened permeable joints, porous concrete unit and interlocking shapes with openings. Concrete grid pavers have a large opening in the middle which allows grass to grow and water to penetrate the paver structure. Widened permeable joints contain spaces between the individual pavers which allow water to pass through. Porous concrete units are the only PICP where the pavers themselves are permeable; they are manufactured with no fine aggregates to allow water to pass directly through the pavers themselves. Interlocking shapes with openings leaves gaps between different adjoining paver shapes to allow water penetration [ICPI, 2008] [Chan, 2010].

A major benefit to using PICP is that they are centrally manufactured at plants under controlled environments; therefore paver characteristics are uniform. Also damaged pavers can be replaced on an individual basis making maintenance cost effective and fast. Concrete pavers are precast therefore there is no curing time required at the end of construction [ICPI, 2008] [Chan, 2010]. The drawback to PICP is that they cannot be used on high volume roads since repeated vehicle exposure will destroy the pavers over time.

### **2.3.7. Quiet Concrete Pavement**

Traffic noise generated on concrete pavements can be mitigated through the use of surface texturization methods including diamond grinding (whisper grinding) and longitudinal tining. Whisper grinding is a new diamond grinding technique studied in the State of Arizona. The technique involves grinding narrow grooves on the pavement surface parallel to the vehicles movement direction. These pavements were proven to be the quietest and smoothest concrete pavements in Arizona. Longitudinal tining is similar to whisper grinding except the grooves tend to be more widely spaces [Ahammed, 2008].

Two techniques currently used in Europe are exposed aggregate and double layer pervious concrete. Exposed aggregate has proven to not be as effective in mitigating noise as originally thought; however double layer pervious concrete has proven to be quieter [Ahammed, 2008].

### **2.3.8. Two Lift Concrete Construction**

Two lift concrete construction is a process where concrete pavement is constructed in two layers on the base material. The bottom layer of concrete is thick and contains low quality materials which can include recycled concrete aggregate. This is acceptable since the layer is not exposed to the surface. The top layer of concrete is thin and contains high quality materials to achieve the desired strength, durability, friction, and noise mitigating characteristics of traditional pavement. The objective of two lifts concrete construction is to reduce the demand of virgin material by including recycled material in the bottom layer [Chan, 2010].

The advantage of two lift concrete pavement is the use of lower quality material in the bottom layer. This reduces the demand for virgin material and reduces the amount of concrete waste

material. The major limitation of two lifts concrete construction is economic feasibility; construction requires the use of two plants and two sets of paving machines which can dramatically increase costs. However, these additional costs can partly or in some cases entirely be recovered through the use of lower quality and less expensive materials in the lower layer [Cable, 2004].

An experimental two lift concrete road was opened to traffic in Florida in 1978. This road contains a series of two layer concrete sections with different features all placed over a cement treated or granular subbase. These sections consisted of a 75 mm surface layer over a 225 mm lean concrete layer. The control section was the traditional PCC pavement on the cement treated subbase. The performance of all sections was evaluated after 30 years. The control section was observed to exhibit greater amounts of cracking than the two lifts sections and even moderate to severe spalling. The two lift sections constructed over granular subbase performed better than the sections over cement treated subbase. Therefore two lifts concrete construction was concluded to be a sustainable and long lasting pavement design alternative [Greene, 2011].

Another two layer concrete test section was constructed in 2010 at the Minnesota Road Research Facility by the Strategic Highways Research Program (SHRP2). The most challenging part of this project was the concrete mix designs and their onsite delivery. The top layer was a conventional EAC mix while the bottom layer mix was designed with high levels of fly ash and recycled concrete aggregate. Fly ash and RCA were utilized in an attempt to reduce material costs. A major problem encountered with these mix designs was the concrete slump consistency of the bottom layer; the slump test of the delivered concrete ranged between 6.25 to 68.75 mm (the targeted slump was 25 mm). Due to budget constraints project engineers decided to use one batch plant [Tompkins, 2011].

Two concrete pavers were employed during construction for the two different concrete layers. A challenge associated with this design relates to the need to have the top layer of higher quality concrete paved no more than 90 minutes after the bottom layer; this time limit was exceeded on numerous occasions. These delays caused a variety of problems including shrinkage cracking and a potentially inadequate bond integrity between the two layers. For this project, the top layer paver crown was adjusted to add an extra 0.75 inches to both sides of the pavement, making the top layer 1.5 inches wider than the bottom layer [Tompkins, 2011].

## **2.4. Maintenance and Rehabilitation Techniques**

Maintenance and rehabilitation must be carried out for a pavement structure to remain operational throughout its service life. Maintenance techniques are grouped into two categories which are preventative and reactive. Preventative maintenance is performed on pavement prior to distress formation to minimize the likelihood and severity of those distresses. Reactive maintenance is performed because distresses have formed and are required to be fixed. There is a large range of different maintenance and rehabilitation techniques available; this section discusses several of these techniques which have been found to have sustainable elements.

### **2.4.1. Cold In-Place Recycling**

The concept of Cold In-Place (CIP) recycling was originally introduced in Eastern Canada in 1989 [Miller, 2011a]. CIP recycling is based on the principle that the existing asphalt pavement is a source of material. The process is carried out in place where the top 65-125 mm of

bituminous material is reclaimed as RAP, transformed into bituminous aggregate, mixed with an emulsion, laid down and compacted; the entire process occurs as one continuous operation. Once the curing period has passed, the recycled layer is surfaced with an asphalt wearing course. The major limitation of CIP is the long and temperature dependant curing time. The surface mix may only be applied after the CIP mix has cured for a minimum of 14 days. Work shall only be carried out if the temperature is greater than 10 °C and the overnight low is greater than 2 °C; written approval must be provided after September 1<sup>st</sup> [OPSS 333, 2010]. Portland cement may be added to the mixture to achieve rapid curing which allows traffic to be maintained until the asphalt surface coat is applied [Miller, 2011a].

CIP recycling has economic, environmental and performance benefits when compared to traditional pavement rehabilitation techniques. Reduced virgin material requirements minimize expenditures in two ways: material purchasing and material transportation costs. The cold nature of the process reduces energy consumption and minimizes negative environmental impacts. Vehicle fuel consumption is also minimized. The major performance benefit of CIP is its reflective crack mitigation property; “CIP is considered the most effective process to mitigate reflective cracking in a cold climate” [Miller, 2011a]. CIP is preferred over Hot In-Place since it minimizes energy consumption and better mitigates reflective cracking from the base layer [Chan, 2010].

#### **2.4.2. Cold In-Place Recycling with Expanded Asphalt**

Cold In-Place recycling with Expanded Asphalt Mix (CIREAM) is exactly the same as CIP except CIREAM utilizes expanded/foamed asphalt to stabilize the existing recycled asphalt pavement instead of highfloat emulsified asphalt. Expanded asphalt is defined as “heated asphalt cement expanded from its normal volume with the addition of water” [OPSS 335, 2009]. Expanded asphalt has a lower viscosity than traditional hot mix asphalt due to the addition of water; this lower viscosity allows the expanded asphalt to better blend with the RAP [Chan, 2009].

CIREAM has two advantages over CIP while maintaining all of its benefits. The binder used within CIREAM results in rapid mixture curing. This allows traffic to resume after only 3 curing days compared to the 14 days required by CIP [OPSS 335, 2009]. The shorter curing time minimizes user delay costs and allows for shorter construction schedules. The second advantage of CIREAM is that expanded asphalt is less susceptible to moisture than emulsified asphalt [Chan, 2009].

#### **2.4.3. Full Depth Reclamation**

Full Depth Reclamation (FDR) is a pavement rehabilitation technique where the pavement surface layer and part of the underlying base are pulverized. Stabilizing additives are added to the pulverized pavement for the purposes of restoring strength and uniformity [Shongtao, 2011]. Examples of these additives include asphalt emulsion, expanded asphalt and portland cement. Expanded asphalt significantly reduces the curing duration which has lead to its recent gain in popularity. The pulverized pavement is compacted and reused as granular material on the existing ground. FDR recycles large quantities of material leading to significant environmental and economic benefits. Another benefit of FDR is its resistance to reflective cracking caused by base layer failure. Utilizing expanded asphalt also provides rutting and fatigue cracking resistance [Chan, 2010].

A recent study was conducted by the Minnesota Department of Transportation tested the performance of FDR rehabilitated pavements. Three test sections were constructed on Interstate 94 at the MnROAD test facility in 2008; each test section contained different emulsion contents. The short term performance testing has resulted with no cracking and low rutting (<0.15 inches) in all test sections. The test sections were designed for 3.5 million EASLs in 5 years; future testing will demonstrate FDRs long term performance [Shongtao, 2011].

A case study located in Las Vegas, Nevada demonstrated FDRs time and cost saving potential. A major arterial road requiring reconstruction was rehabilitated using FDR. The city reported costs savings of approximately 30% and a construction period reduction from 120 days to 40 days when compared to traditional reconstruction [Shongtao, 2011].

#### **2.4.4. Microsurfacing**

Microsurfacing is a preventative pavement maintenance treatment used for flexible pavements. Microsurfacing is a competitive alternative to traditional surface restoration methods and it extends pavement life by 4 to 8 years on medium to high traffic roads. Microsurfacing is designed to correct pavements which are structurally sound but showing signs of rutting, inadequate pavement cross sections or inadequate surface friction. The applied mixture typically consists of a “polymer-modified cationic emulsified asphalt, mineral aggregate, mineral filler, water and additives” [Miller, 2011b].

According to OPSS 336, there are currently three types of microsurfacing treatment: Type II, Type III modified and Type III. These microsurfacing types have different aggregates and material gradations and are therefore applicable in different situation. Type II microsurfacing is applicable for low volume local roads, arterials and collectors. Type III microsurfacing is used on high volume and speed roads such as highways and freeways. Type III microsurfacing reduces traffic noise and is generally used in lieu of Type III [OPSS 336, 2009].

Microsurfacing is a cost effect preventative treatment which extends the life of pavements. This allows organizations to maintain high quality pavement networks with reduced budgets by eliminating the need for expensive road rehabilitations or reconstructions. The drawback of microsurfacing is its dependence on warm and dry weather. OPSS 336 states that microsurfacing can be applied when the following conditions are met: temperature of at least 10°C, no fog or rain, no forecast of temperatures below 0°C within 24 hours of application and between the dates of May 15<sup>th</sup> and September 30<sup>th</sup> [OPSS 336, 2009].

#### **2.4.5. Diamond Grinding**

Diamond grinding is a pavement preservation treatment used on rigid pavements to restore functional properties. The process involves the removal of a 4 to 8 mm of the surface layer using diamond saw blades; closely spaced grooves are produced. Surface irregularities caused by repeated traffic, joint faulting or faulty construction are removed in the process increasing pavement ride quality. This property has also been proven to reduce the traffic noise generated by the pavement. A rigid pavement can typically undergo three to four diamond grinding processes without fatiguing assuming the pavement is still structurally sound and has no visible signs of joint problems. The expected service life of diamond grinding is 10 years [Chan, 2010].

The major benefit of diamond grinding is the speed of implementation; work can be completed during the off peak hours. Other benefits include: cost effectiveness, reduced splash and spray,

reduced hydroplaning, reduced user costs, adjusted cross slope, reduced noise level, improved ride comfort and increased skid resistance [Feldman, 2009].

#### **2.4.6. Precast Concrete Panels**

Precast concrete slab repair is an innovative pavement rehabilitation technique where deteriorated concrete sections are replaced by precast concrete slabs. In 2004, the Ministry of Transportation Ontario carried out a precast concrete slab repair pilot project on Highway 427 in Toronto. The project evaluated three methods repair methods which were: Fort Miller Super Slab™ Intermittent Method, Fort Miller Super Slab™ Continuous Method and the Michigan Method. The difference lies in the method used to install the concrete slabs and how the base is prepared. The installation process went well considering this was Canada's first experience with precast concrete slabs; the slabs did not rock, crack or spall. The only issue was workmanship which can be associated to a contractor carrying out precast concrete slab repair for the first time and under difficult conditions; night time construction, cold wet weather and a 6 hour construction window [Lane, 2007].

“Precast prestressed concrete pavement (PPCP) applications on pavement repair and rehabilitation projects throughout the United States during the last ten years have firmly established its ability to deliver important aspects of sustainability” [Merrit, 2011]. The PPCP concept was first introduced in 1998 when the United States Federal Highway Administration conducted a feasibility study to determine the concepts viability. Since then projects around the United States have implanted the practice to high degrees of success.

PPCP offers benefits in all three aspects of sustainability, economic, environmental and social. The primary benefit of precast concrete pavement is the speed the pavement can be installed and opened to the public. Precast concrete panels are produced and fully cured offsite allowing traffic to resume almost immediately after installation. This benefit allows construction to occur during short off peak hours or during the night time, which minimizes traffic disruption and the inconvenience experienced by the public. In addition to social benefits, minimized congestion results in environmental benefits as well. Minimized fuel consumption and air pollution due to idling are a few environmental benefit examples of PPCP [Merrit, 2011]. Benefits are also recognized through the materials used to produce the precast panels and the PPCP durability. Plant produced precast panels are steam cured which allows concrete mixtures to contain less concrete and more recycled materials such as fly ash and blast furnace slag. The precast concrete panel high material quality and production process ensures a durable product. PPCP requires little to no maintenance which minimizes pavement life cycle costs. Reduced maintenance also leads to the minimization of environmental and social impacts associated with maintenance activities. Prestressing concrete allows for a reduction in the pavement slab thickness which reduces material consumption up to 42% [Merrit, 2011]. The environmental impacts of plant to jobsite transportation are minimized by the thinner and lighter precast panels.

The US FHWA has completed six PPCP projects to date. The first project constructed a section of Highway 35 near Georgetown, Texas. This project demonstrated the material savings associated with PPCP by reducing the otherwise 355 mm thick cast-in-place pavement to a 200 mm thick PPCP. The success of the Highway 35 PPCP project has lead to future projects including two overnight projects where traffic was reopened the following morning [Merrit, 2011].



OPSS 363 provides the construction specifications for repairing rigid pavements with precast concrete slabs [OPSS 363, 2008].

#### **2.4.7. Concrete Rubblization**

Concrete rubblization is a pavement rehabilitation technique where the specialized equipment is used to break up the existing pavement surface; essentially transforming the existing pavement into a high quality aggregate base. OPSS 361 states that the broken concrete fragments must be less than 150 mm in the largest dimension [OPSS 361, 2005]. A thick bituminous layer is then placed on top of the rubblized concrete. The problem with the traditional concrete overlay technique is the reflective cracking occurring over underlying cracks and joints; concrete rubblization aims to overcome this limitation. Another benefit of concrete rubblization is the large amount of granular material savings resulting from the reuse of the existing pavement. This reduction in required material has both economic and environmental savings. However, the major drawback of concrete rubblization is the unknown subgrade conditions during the project design phase [Chan, 2010].

In 2006 the Illinois Department of Transportation released a paper outlining the results of their concrete rubblization performance evaluation study. The study evaluated 12 different projects where concrete rubblization was utilized; these 12 sites contained both interstate and non-interstate routes. The report states that “all rubblization projects constructed in Illinois have performed as well as, or better than, the control sections” [Wienrank, 2006]. The study found that rubblization is most viable when patching quantities exceed 10-15% of the existing pavement area. Additional consideration should be given to the location pipelines, utilities, surrounding buildings and overhead clearances [Wienrank, 2006].

#### **2.4.8. Solar Heat-Blocking Pavement**

Asphalt pavements have been integral in supporting economic and social activities and in the development of transport infrastructure. However with the continued rise of global warming, recent summers in Japan have set new records with asphalt surfaces reaching up to 60 °C. Asphalt pavements cover approximately 20% of the surfaces in urban centres leading to the phenomenon known as the urban heat island effect. These factors lead to an increased number of heatstroke patients. Increase asphalt pavement surface temperatures also lead to an increased rate of deterioration due to rutting, aging and fatigue. When combined, these factors warrant the need for preventative maintenance.

The Japanese have recently developed a maintenance technology which combats the rise of asphalt pavement temperatures. The technology involves the application of a coating material to the asphalt surface which increases the pavements solar reflectivity; pavements coated with the treatment material are called ‘Solar Heat-blocking Pavements’ [Masahiko, 2010]. The basic function of the coating is to reflect incoming solar rays which would normally be absorbed by the pavement therefore increasing the surface temperature. The coating is a paint based material consisting of three ingredients which are, resin, highly reflective pigment and hollow ceramic particles. The latter two ingredients are responsible for lower the pavement temperature; resin (Methyl Methacrylate) is added to allow the surface treatment to be applicable to porous pavements. The hollow ceramic particles have recursive reflection properties which allow solar rays to be reflected back along their incoming path [Masahiko, 2010]. This property prevents the rays from being reflected at and absorbed by adjacent buildings which would not reduce the

urban heat island effect. The coating is approximately 1.0 mm thick and consists of three layers: prime layer, second layer and non-skid layer. The primary layer is applied first which is sprayed with non-skid sand to maintain surface friction; finally the second layer is applied to cover the non-skid sand. The coating must cure for an hour before traffic can be reopened [Masahiko, 2010].

A field test was conducted in Tokyo in 2004 where the performance of solar heat-blocking pavement was compared with conventional pavement. The maximum solar heat-blocking pavement surface temperature was measured at 42°C, while the conventional pavement surface reached a maximum of 58°C. The effect the coating has on porous pavements was also field tested. The test found that the applied surface treatment had no effect on the pavements permeability, surface friction or noise dampening properties. The long term durability effects of the surface treatment were tested on a taxiway at an international airport. The test compared the rut depths of the surface treated pavement to that of dense graded pavement after a four year period. The surface treatment was observed to reduce maximum rut depths by up to 50%. The major limitation of solar heat-blocking pavements is the cost; surfacing construction costs are comparable to that of dense-graded pavements [Masahiko, 2010].

## **2.5. Carbon footprinting**

The carbon footprint of a project is defined as the total amount of greenhouse gases (GHG) emitted throughout all project phases; from conception to decommission. Several types of gases are considered GHG; however carbon footprinting is often expressed as the amount of CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent. Minimizing the carbon footprint of a project is a significant component of sustainability. “Combating the effects of climate change by mitigating GHG emissions and implementing adaptive measures is of paramount concern to the global community” [Monkman, 2010]. In response, significant efforts have been made to reduce the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of the transportation industry. This section explores some of the advancements made towards minimizing the transportation industries carbon footprint.

### **2.5.1. Carbonation Curing**

Current research shows that carbonation curing can be a sustainable alternative to steam curing of precast concrete. This process exposes “fresh precast concrete to carbon dioxide gas which then reacts to form thermodynamically stable carbonate microstructures” [Monkman, 2010]. In effect, instead of releasing CO<sub>2</sub> into the atmosphere (as per traditional steam curing), CO<sub>2</sub> is consumed. The potential benefits of carbonation curing include minimized unit production costs, equivalent or improved performance and reduced GHG emission. Lab tests show carbonation cured precast concrete has similar or superior material properties to steam cured precast concrete in terms of, early strength, late strength, freeze/thaw resistance, water absorption and pH. A pilot project has been undertaken by Carbon Sense Solutions Inc to “demonstrate the industrial application of this process, identify optimal operating conditions, validate the CO<sub>2</sub> mitigation potential and investigate the material property performance of carbonated products” [Monkman, 2010].

While the primary environmental incentive of carbonation curing is the GHG mitigation potential, reductions in water consumption, cement requirements and NO<sub>x</sub> and SO<sub>x</sub> emissions are also achieved. Carbonation curing reduces CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in two ways; a fuel consumption reduction during manufacturing and through the carbonation of calcium silicate and hydroxide

minerals found in cement. The process will reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions by approximately 120kg/t concrete. Widespread implementation of carbonation curing is estimated to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions by several million tonnes per year [Monkman, 2010].

The primary economic incentive of carbonation curing is the reduced operating costs achieved through lower energy (44%) and water (39%) consumption. Carbonation curing can be employed through a low cost retrofit of existing plant equipment. Additional economic incentives are accomplished through faster production, less inventory handling and potential carbon tax relief. Finally, additional bids may be won since consumers and building codes are gradually demanding environmentally friendly products [Monkman, 2010].

Global warming is one of the greatest threats affecting today's society. The principal social benefit of carbonation curing is the minimization of the cement industry's effect on global warming. Studies have shown that carbonation curing has the potential to reduce the cement industries carbon footprint by approximately 21% of their 2007 emission [Monkman, 2010].

### **2.5.2. Supplementary Cementing Materials**

Utilizing supplementary cementing materials (SCM) can significantly reduce the carbon footprint of the concrete industry. The general rule of thumb is that 1 tonne of CO<sub>2</sub> is released for every tonne of Portland cement (clinker) produced. Therefore reducing the demand for clinker is one approach for minimizing the carbon footprint of the cement industry. Clinker consumption can be reduced by producing blended cements consisting of Portland cement and a SCM. Another approach is to produce Portland limestone cements (PLC); by definition these cements contain more than 5% limestone.

A recent study in Nova Scotia examined the performance of concrete produced with blended Portland cement containing slag and concrete produced with PLC. The study tested the performance of blended portland limestone cement with 15% slag and 12% limestone (type GULb), and blended portland cement containing 15% slag (type GUb) with traditional portland cement (type GU). Lab tests indicated that both test cements produced similar performance levels to type GU cement. The following lab tests were completed: compressive test, rapid chloride permeability test and Deicer salt scaling test. Type GULb and GUb cements contain approximately 27% and 15% less clinker than type GU, respectively. These blended cements would significantly reduce the CO<sub>2</sub> associated with finished cement. For example, a plant which produces 300,000 tonnes of cement annually, switches from type GU cement to type GULb. This switch would reduce the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of that plant by approximately 70,000 tonnes per year [Thomas, 2010].

Flash metakaolin is a supplementary cementing material utilized in precast concrete applications. A recent study was conducted where different proportions of flash metakaolin were tested based on mechanical and durability properties. Cement 1 (C1) was composed of traditional cement while cement 2 (C2) replaced 18% of the clinker by weight with blast furnace slag. The flash metakaolin content within the C1 and C2 mixes were incrementally increased (0%, 12.5% and 25%). The objective of this study was to quantify the mechanical (flexural and compressive strength) and durability properties (permeability and water absorption) of cements containing flash metakaolin. The results showed that substituting 25% of cement with flash metakaolin has little effect on the 1 day flexural strength of the concrete but increases the 28 day strength. With respect to compressive strength, while C1 performed poorly with flash metakaolin. However,

both the 1 day and 28 day compressive strengths of C2 was significantly improved with flash metakaolin. Performance was maintained from a durability perspective; permeability and water absorption were largely unaffected by the incorporation of flash metakaolin. From an environmental point of view, reducing clinker consumption helps minimize energy consumption and helps control the carbon footprint by reducing CO<sub>2</sub> emissions.

### 2.5.3. ECOAGE, Quantifying Greenhouse Gas Emissions

The company AMEC has recently developed a software entitled Environmental Comparison of Aggregate/asphalt Greenhouse gas Emissions (ECOAGE) which is a software program that can assess greenhouse gas reductions accrued by utilizing road recycling processes when compared to traditional maintenance strategies [Holt, 2010]. The program is designed to estimate greenhouse gas production quantities in terms of CO<sub>2</sub> equivalence for different maintenance alternatives. These evaluations can be conducted on both project-by-project basis or over the project life cycle [Holt, 2010].

Emissions under ECOAGE are calculated under three different phases which are material production/processing, material transportation and material placement. Material production/processing considers the emissions generated during the production of non-renewable resources such as extractment and refinement of bituminous products. Material transportation considers the emissions produced during the transportation of these non-renewable resources. Material placement considers the emissions generated as a result on-site material placement. ECOAGE calculates the CO, CO<sub>2</sub>, NO<sub>x</sub>, SO<sub>x</sub>, and PM<sub>10</sub> emissions at each of the three phases [Holt, 2010].

The province of Nova Scotia has been utilizing road recycling technologies and techniques since 2002. In order to demonstrate the environmental benefit of Nova Scotia's recycling activities, a highway section maintained using recycling processes was analysed using ECOAGE. Table 2.4 displays the results obtained from the ECOAGE analysis. CO<sub>2</sub> emissions were reduced by 387,035 kg which is approximately 30%. The majority of the CO<sub>2</sub> reductions occurred during the material production/processing and material transportation phases. Since material is being recycled, less virgin material is required resulting in lower extraction and processing emissions. In addition, fewer trucks are required for material transportation resulting in lower transportation emissions. Material placement emissions were relatively equal under two strategies [Holt, 2010].

Table 2.4 – ECOAGE Emissions Results [Holt, 2010]

| Strategy    | Emissions (kg)  |       |                 |                 |                  |
|-------------|-----------------|-------|-----------------|-----------------|------------------|
|             | CO <sub>2</sub> | CO    | NO <sub>x</sub> | SO <sub>x</sub> | PM <sub>10</sub> |
| Recycling   | 919291          | 1750  | 3176.5          | 4891.1          | 4350.6           |
| Traditional | 1306326         | 2475  | 3845.1          | 6211.3          | 8508.6           |
| Reduction   | 29.6%           | 29.3% | 17.4%           | 21.3%           | 48.9%            |

### 2.5.4. Life-Cycle Assessments

A life cycle assessment (LCA) is a method used to quantify the environmental impacts of products or services, including pavements. It was first introduced to the road sector in the mid-1990s and has since been gaining popularity. A recent study by the Massachusetts Institute of Technology and the University of California conducted a critical review of pavement LCA. The

study points out that “inconsistencies in the functional unit, system boundaries, data qualities and environmental metrics have created a situation where different studies are largely incompatible and incomparable” [Santero, 2010]. These inconsistencies threaten to undermine the fundamental purpose of LCAs, which is to provide decision makers with an additional tool for determining the total impacts of projects and policies. The study raises attention to the areas of the pavement LCA framework that are incomplete or ineffectively incorporated. These areas are, traffic delay, rolling resistance, concrete carbonation, pavement albedo, lighting, leachate and end of life allocation. “These components produce quantitative gaps in the assessment methodology, thus jeopardizing the accuracy of results and defensibility of conclusions” [Santero, 2010]. Life cycle assessments have the potential to greatly aid decision makers; however the process requires significant resources and still requires fine tuning. To undertake research in the gaps identified above, robust data support from ideally developed tools is required.

## **2.6. Sustainability Evaluation Tools**

As the concept of sustainable pavements continues to spread, the need for agencies to quantify the sustainability benefits of various practices will continue to grow. In response, these agencies will develop different tools which will allow them to quantify pavement sustainability. A few of the more prominent tools developed are evaluated within this section; these tools are LEED®, GreenLITES, Greenroads, GreenPave, Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation Tool and Envision. The quantification of pavement sustainability is a relatively new topic therefore it is important to note that a few of these rating systems are still under development.

### **2.6.1. LEED®**

Leadership in Energy and Environmental Design (LEED®) was initially developed by the United States Green Buildings Council (USGBC). Their Canadian counterpart, Canada Green Buildings Council (CaGBC), aims to “lead and accelerate the transformation to high-performing, healthy green buildings, homes and communities throughout Canada” [CaGBC, 2011]. The CaGBC received permission to adapt LEED® to Canadian practices and regulations in 2003 and hence developed the LEED® Green Building Rating System. This rating system was defined by the CaGBC as a system which “encourages and accelerates global adoption of sustainable green building and development practices through the creation and implementation of universally understood and accepted tools and performance criteria” [CaGBC, 2011].

LEED® is an internationally recognized third party certification program for the design, construction and operation and maintenance of green buildings. Projects must be registered and processed by the CaGBC for a fee before certification is granted. Each project is evaluated based on six categories which are [CaGBC, 2011]:

- Sustainable Site Development
- Water Efficiency
- Energy Efficiency
- Materials Selection
- Indoor Environmental Quality
- Innovation

The sixth category “innovation” allows techniques or technologies previously not included within the LEED® rating system to receive credits. This is a major strength of the LEED® rating system since it allows the program to continually grow and meet the advances in techniques and technologies. These categories are further divided into credits which are used to evaluate projects in question. If a project meets a certain credit it receives points. These points are summed into a grand total for the project once it has been evaluated by all credits. There are a total of 100 credits available plus 6 for an innovative design. LEED® has four different certification levels which are certified, silver, gold and platinum; each level of certification being progressively more difficult to achieve. The required points for each certification level are as follows:

- |                      |                |
|----------------------|----------------|
| • Certified          | 40 - 49 points |
| • Silver Certified   | 50 - 59 points |
| • Gold Certified     | 60 - 79 points |
| • Platinum Certified | 80+ points     |

LEED® certification mainly focuses on the evaluation of buildings and has little applicability to sustainable pavement practices. However, LEED® is a perfect role model for any developed and under-development pavement sustainability evaluation systems.

### **2.6.2. GreenLITES**

The GreenLITES (Leadership In Transportation and Environmental Sustainability) is a transportation sustainability rating system developed by the New York State Department of Transportation (NYSDOT) for the purposes of evaluating their internal design projects in terms of sustainability. GreenLITES evaluates all aspects of transportation including pavements, traffic, materials, water quality and lighting. NYSDOT developed GreenLITES to better integrate the following concepts into their design philosophy [NYSDOT, 2008]:

- Protect and enhance the environment
- Conserve energy and natural resources
- Preserve or enhance the historic, scenic, and aesthetic project setting characteristics
- Encourage public involvement in the transportation planning process
- Integrate smart growth and other sound land-use practices
- Encourage new and innovative approaches to sustainable design

“GreenLITES is a self-certification program which distinguishes transportation projects based on the extent to which they incorporate sustainable design choices” [NYSDOT, 2008]. Projects are evaluated based on sustainability and can be granted various levels of certification based on the total number of points. GreenLITES credits are organized into categories which are [NYSDOT, 2008]:

- Sustainable Sites
- Water Quality
- Material and Resources
- Energy and Atmosphere
- Innovation /Unlisted

The GreenLITES score card is extensive and contains over 200 possible points. However, since GreenLITES evaluates all aspects of transportation, each individual project is only evaluated based on relevant credits therefore the maximum achievable point score is much lower.

The different achievement levels under the GreenLITES system are non-certified, certified, silver, gold and evergreen; each achievement level is progressively more difficult to achieve than the last. To establish the achievement level requirements, the NYSDOT evaluated a large variety of projects using GreenLITES. Based on their results, projects within the bottom third of total points earned received no certification; projects within the middle third received basic certification and projects within the top third were further divided into three achievement levels. Projects between the 67<sup>th</sup> and 90<sup>th</sup> percentile received silver certification, projects between the 90<sup>st</sup> and 98<sup>th</sup> percentile received gold certification and projects within the top two percent received evergreen certification. Table 2.5 displays the GreenLITES achievement level point ranges [NYSDOT, 2008].

Table 2.5 – GreenLITES Certification Levels [NYSDOT, 2008]

| <b>Name</b>   | <b>Point Range</b> | <b>Percentile Range</b> |
|---------------|--------------------|-------------------------|
| Non-certified | 0 – 14             | < 33%                   |
| Certified     | 15 – 29            | 33 – 67%                |
| Silver        | 30 – 44            | 67 – 90%                |
| Gold          | 45 – 59            | 90 – 98%                |
| Evergreen     | 60 & up            | > 98%                   |

Table 2.6 demonstrates the GreenLITES scorecard format. Each credit has an associated description and an available point score. If a project meets the credit criteria it is awarded the total available points. However, if it does not meet the credit criteria, the project is not awarded points. For example: under credit S-1a, if a project design avoids previously undeveloped lands it is awarded 2 points, if it does not 0 points are awarded. A project cannot receive 1 point for partially avoiding undeveloped lands.

### 2.6.3. Greenroads

Greenroads is a rating system used to evaluate a projects design and construction in terms of sustainability. The Greenroads concept was initially begun by Soderlund and Muench, at the University of Washington in 2007. The original thesis entitled “Sustainable Roadway Design: a Model of an Environmental Rating System” was continued by a joint effort between the University of Washington and CH2M Hill Inc. and resulted in today’s Greenroads program. Similar to LEED®, Greenroads is a third party certification system. Therefore applicable fees and project documentation must be submitted to, reviewed and evaluated by Greenroads before certification is granted. A Greenroad is defined as a “roadway project that has been designed and constructed to a level of sustainability that is substantially higher than current common practice” [Greenroads, 2011].

Table 2.6 – GreenLITES Scorecard [NYSDOT, 2008]

| GreenLITES Project Environmental Sustainability Rating System Scorecard |  |             |   |        |  |
|---|--|-------------|---|--------|--|
| CATEGORY  | ID   | DESCRIPTION | POINTS  |        |  |
|   |  |             | Available   | Scored |  |
| Sustainable Sites (S)   | S-1<br><i>Alignment Selection</i>          | S-1a        | Avoidance of previously undeveloped lands (open spaces or greenfields).   | 2      |  |
|   |  | S-1b        | Alignment establishes 100' buffer between highway & natural watercourse/wetland.  | 2      |  |
|   |  | S-1c        | Alignment which minimizes overall construction "footprint" to avoid or minimize the introduction of new areas requiring mowing. | 2      |  |
|   |  | S-1d        | Minimize total earthwork by matching proposed vertical alignments as closely as possible to existing grades.                    | 1      |  |
|   | S-2<br><i>Context Sensitive Solutions</i>  | S-2a        | Adjust highway features to respond to the area's unique character.  | 2      |  |
|   |  | S-2b        | Incorporate local or natural materials for substantial visual elements.   | 2      |  |
|   |  | S-2c        | Visual enhancements (screen objectionable views, enhance scenic views).   | 2      |  |
|   |  | S-2d        | Period street furniture/lighting/appurtenances.   | 1      |  |
|   | S-3<br><i>Land Use/ Community Planning</i> | S-3a        | Use of more engaging public participation techniques (charette, task force, etc).   | 2      |  |
|   |  | S-3b        | Enhanced outreach efforts (e.g. newsletters, project-specific Web page).  | 2      |  |
|   |  | S-3c        | Projects promoting use of public transit (e.g. "Park-and-Ride").  | 2      |  |
|   |  | S-3d        | Project applies "Walkable Communities"/"Complete Streets" concepts.   | 2      |  |


Greenroads is a collection of sustainability best practices with respect to the design and construction of roadways. These best practices are divided into two types, required and voluntary. There are a total of 11 required credits, all of which must be met in order for a project to be considered for certification. These project requirements cover the most significant sustainability principles of any roadway project throughout the entire life cycle. Voluntary credits are best practices which are not necessarily required for certification but if met, will positively contribute to Greenroads decision to award certification. Each voluntary credit is weighted between 1-5 points based on its impact on sustainability. There are a total of 37 voluntary credits grouped into the following categories [Greenroads, 2011]:

|                           |            |
|---------------------------|------------|
| • Environment and Water   | 21 Points  |
| • Access and Equity       | 30 Points  |
| • Construction Activities | 14 Points  |
| • Materials and Resources | 23 Points  |
| • Pavement Technologies   | 20 Points  |
| • Custom Credits          | 10 Points  |
| Total                     | 118 Points |

The custom credits category is similar to the Innovation category observed in the LEED® and GreenLITES rating systems. This category allows credit to be given to sustainable practices and technologies currently not included within Greenroads. The two categories related to pavement engineering are Materials and Resources (MR) and Pavement Technologies (PT). Table 2.7 displays a screen capture of the Greenroads scorecard outlining 11 project requirements and the MR and PT voluntary credits.



Table 2.7 – Greenroads scorecard [Greenroads, 2011]

|  |                                | <b>GREENROADS RATING SYSTEM</b><br><b>LIST OF CREDITS (v1.5)</b> |   |
|---|--------------------------------|--|---|
| No.   | Title                          | Pts.   | Description                                       |
| <b>Project Requirements (PR) – Mandatory for all projects</b>                     |                                |  |   |
| PR-1  | Environmental Review Process   | Req  | Complete a comprehensive environmental review     |
| PR-2  | Lifecycle Cost Analysis (LCCA) | Req  | Perform LCCA for pavement section                 |
| PR-3  | Lifecycle Inventory (LCI)      | Req  | Perform LCI of pavement section                   |
| PR-4  | Quality Control Plan           | Req  | Have a formal contractor quality control plan     |
| PR-5  | Noise Mitigation Plan          | Req  | Have a construction noise mitigation plan         |
| PR-6  | Waste Management Plan          | Req  | Have a plan to divert C&D waste from landfill     |
| PR-7  | Pollution Prevention Plan      | Req  | Have a TESC/SWPPP                                 |
| PR-8  | Low Impact Development (LID)   | Req  | Complete a LID feasibility study                  |
| PR-9  | Pavement Management System     | Req  | Have a pavement management system                 |
| PR-10   | Site Maintenance Plan          | Req  | Have a roadside maintenance plan                  |
| PR-11   | Educational Outreach           | Req  | Publicize sustainability information for project  |
| <b>Materials &amp; Resources (MR) – Up to 23 Points</b>                           |                                |  |   |
| MR-1  | Life Cycle Assessment (LCA)    | 2  | Conduct a detailed LCA of the entire project      |
| MR-2  | Pavement Reuse                 | 1-5  | Reuse existing pavement sections                  |
| MR-3  | Earthwork Balance              | 1  | Use native soil rather than import fill           |
| MR-4  | Recycled Materials             | 1-5  | Use recycled materials for new pavement           |
| MR-5  | Regional Materials             | 1-5  | Use regional materials to reduce transportation   |
| MR-6  | Energy Efficiency              | 1-5  | Improve energy efficiency of operational systems  |
| <b>Pavement Technologies (PT) – Up to 20 Points</b>                               |                                |  |   |
| PT-1  | Long-Life Pavement             | 5  | Design pavements for long-life                    |
| PT-2  | Permeable Pavement             | 3  | Use permeable pavement as a LID technique         |
| PT-3  | Warm Mix Asphalt (WMA)         | 3  | Use WMA in place of HMA                           |
| PT-4  | Cool Pavement                  | 5  | Contribute less to urban heat island effect (UHI) |
| PT-5  | Quiet Pavement                 | 2-3  | Use a quiet pavement to reduce noise              |
| PT-6  | Pavement Performance Tracking  | 1  | Relate construction to performance data           |

Four different certification levels may be achieved by projects under the Greenroads rating system. These four certification levels are certified, silver, gold and evergreen. Table 2.8 displays the requirements needed for projects to achieve the different certification levels. As previously mentioned, all 11 project requirements must be met for certificate consideration.

Table 2.8 – Greenroads Certification Levels [Greenroads, 2011]

| Certification Level | Requirements  |
|---------------------|---|
| Certified           | 11 Project Requirements and 32 - 42 voluntary credits |
| Silver              | 11 Project Requirements and 43 - 53 voluntary credits |
| Gold                | 11 Project Requirements and 54 - 63 voluntary credits |
| Evergreen           | 11 Project Requirements and 64+ voluntary credits     |

#### 2.6.4. GreenPave

GreenPave is defined as a “simple points based rating system designed to assess the “greenness” of pavement” [Lane, 2011]. The main objective of GreenPave is to provide a rating system for assessing the sustainability of pavement design and construction projects. GreenPave is based on GreenLITES, Greenroads and LEED® but is customized for Ontario climates, standards and legislations. The main difference between GreenPave and competing systems is that GreenPave focuses specifically on pavement projects instead of the entire road; GreenPave is applicable to

both flexible and rigid pavements. GreenPave is currently under-development by the Ontario Ministry of Transportation therefore the presented credits and credit weightings are subject to change. There are four categories within the GreenPave program which, along with their point totals and objectives are displayed in Table 2.9.

Table 2.9 – GreenPave Category Overview [Lane, 2011]

| Category                      | Goal  | Points |
|-------------------------------|---|--------|
| Pavement Technologies         | Optimization of sustainable design.   | 9      |
| Materials and Resources       | Optimization of usage/reusage of recycled materials and minimization of material transport distances. | 11     |
| Energy and Atmosphere         | Minimization of greenhouse gas emission and energy consumption.                                       | 8      |
| Innovation and Design Process | Recognition of sustainable technologies and techniques currently not included within GreenPave.       | 4      |

Each category is further divided into subcategory credits; Figure 2.1 displays an overview of the GreenPave categories and subcategories and the points associated with each criterion. Similar to Greenroads and GreenLITES, GreenPave also contains an Innovations category which allows unaccounted sustainable technologies and techniques to receive points.

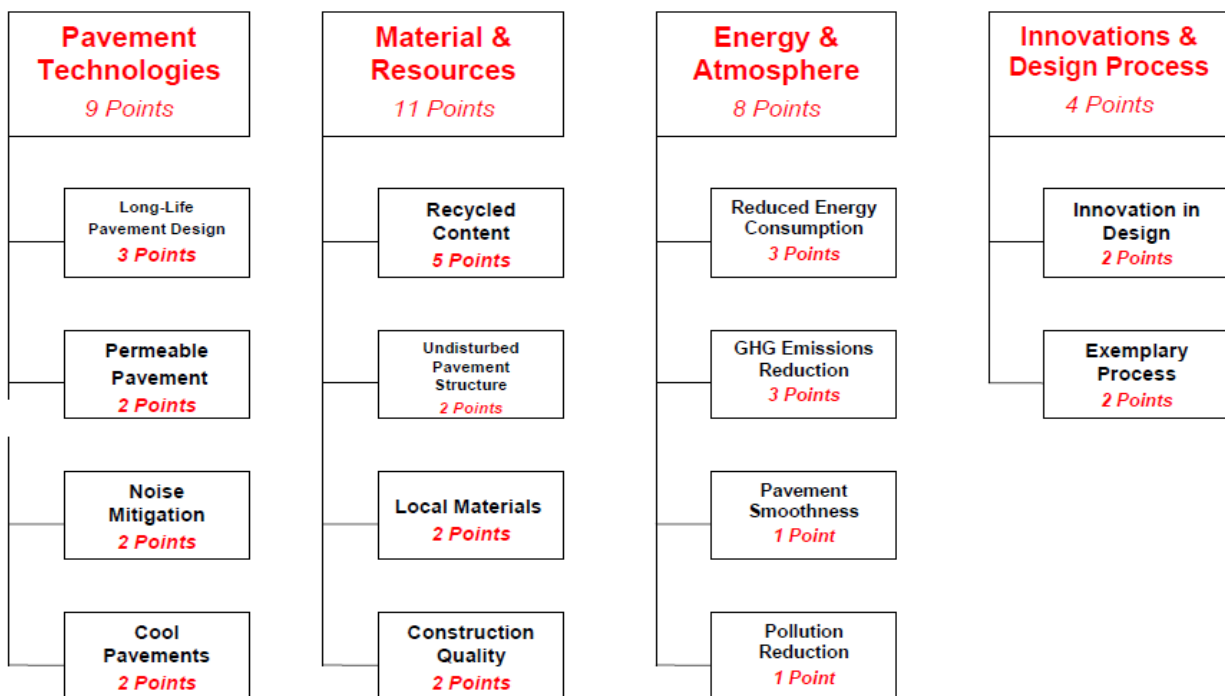


Figure 2.1 – GreenPave Scorecard Overview [Lane, 2011]

There is a total of 32 points available under the GreenPave point system. Project may be awarded

points between 0 and the specified maximum based on the degree at which credit objectives are met. Figure 2.2 illustrates a sample scorecard from the GreenPave system; the credits objective, applicability and point ranges are displayed. Under the MR-2 credit, the maximum points a project can achieve is 3. For example: a rehabilitation project would receive 2 out of 3 points if 80% of the existing pavement was maintained.

GreenPave developers propose achievement levels similar to the GreenLITES system. The GreenPave achievement levels and their corresponding point ranges are as follows:

- |                      |                    |
|----------------------|--------------------|
| • Non-Certified      | 0 – 9 points       |
| • Bronze Certified   | 10 – 14 points     |
| • Silver Certified   | 15 – 19 points     |
| • Gold Certified     | >=20 points        |
| • Trillium Certified | Future development |

The displayed point ranges are subject to change since GreenPave is currently under-development.

| MR-2: Reuse of Pavement (3 Points)  |   |
|---|---|
| <b>Objective:</b>   |   |
| To encourage reusing existing pavement materials in the new pavement structure.   |   |
| <b>Applicability:</b>   |   |
| To rehabilitation projects that leave a portion of the pavement structure undisturbed and new construction projects that make use of cut material as fill material within the right of way. |   |
| <b>Points:</b>  |   |
|   | <b>Rehabilitation Projects</b>                                    |
|   | • Maintain at least 50% of the existing pavement.                 |
|   | • Maintain at least 70% of the existing pavement.                 |
|   | • Maintain at least 90% of the existing pavement.                 |
|   | <b>New Construction Projects</b>                                  |
|   | • At least 50% of the cut material is reused in the right of way. |
|   | • At least 70% of the cut material is reused in the right of way. |
|   | • At least 90% of the cut material is reused in the right of way. |

Figure 2.2 – GreenPave Sample Scorecard [Lane, 2011]

### 2.6.5. Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation Tool

The Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation tool is a self-certification online tool which assists organizations in incorporating sustainable best practices into their roadway projects and programs. This self-evaluation tool is currently being developed by the United States Department of Transportation, Federal Highway Administration; therefore information presented within this

report is subject to change. The main objective is to “encourage more sustainable practices in roadway planning, design, construction and operations and maintenance” and to “provide a standard quantitative means of roadway sustainability assessment” [US DOT, 2010].

The Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation tool is a collect of sustainability best practices called credits. These credits have a certain number of points assigned to them representing their relative impacts on roadway sustainability. A project, program or system is evaluate based on all credits and the achieved points are added together to give a total score.

Credits are organized into three different categories which are System Planning (SP), Project Development (PD) and Operations and Maintenance (OM). System planning credits evaluate the organization wide management and planning of road networks; they evaluate an organizations procedures, policies and systems and not individual projects. In other words, SP evaluates an organizations network level sustainability. Project Development credits are designed to evaluate individual projects throughout its entire life cycle (environmental assessment, project planning, design, construction and operations and maintenance). Like System Planning, Operations and Maintenance credits evaluate an organizations network level. “These credits are concerned with agency-wide practices, policies and procedures required for the overall functionality and efficiency of a highway network” [US DOT, 2010]. Each category is a standalone evaluation tool.

There are four different achievement levels available under the Sustainable Highways tool. A project, program, policy or system must achieve 30%, 40%, 50% or 60% of the total points to achieve bronze, silver, gold or platinum certification respectively. For example: a program being evaluated under the SP category must achieve between 56 and 69 points to receive silver certification. Table 2.10 displays the point requirements of each achievement level in each category.

Table 2.10 – Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation Tool Category Overview [US DOT, 2010]

|                       | <b>System<br/>Planning</b> | <b>Project<br/>Development</b> | <b>Operations &amp;<br/>Maintenance</b> |
|-----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|---|
| <b>Total Points</b>   | <b>140</b>                 | <b>124</b>                     | <b>150</b>                              |
| <b>BRONZE (30%)</b>   | <b>42</b>                  | <b>37</b>                      | <b>45</b>                               |
| <b>SILVER (40%)</b>   | <b>56</b>                  | <b>50</b>                      | <b>60</b>                               |
| <b>GOLD (50%)</b>     | <b>70</b>                  | <b>62</b>                      | <b>75</b>                               |
| <b>PLATINUM (60%)</b> | <b>84</b>                  | <b>74</b>                      | <b>90</b>                               |

Individual credits not applicable to the program, policy or project in question may be excluded from the evaluation. Figure 2.3 displays a sample credit scorecard of the Sustainable Highways tool. The goal of the credit is described as well as the credit requirements. The user answers the question based on the described requirements and the item being evaluated is either awarded the points or not. The point score associated with the credit in question is displayed.

Goal

Incorporate energy and emissions information into the decision-making process.

Requirements

EITHER requirement must be met for points.

**Requirement 1:** Complete a LCI of the project's new pavement structure as a minimum. The LCI shall conform to the methodology described in International Standards Organization (ISO) 14000 series and report, as a minimum, total energy use, and greenhouse gas (GHG) in carbon dioxide equivalent emissions (CO<sub>2</sub>e).

OR

**Requirement 2:** Complete a LCI or lifecycle assessment (LCA) for all of the project or any portion of the project that includes, as a minimum, the new pavement structure added. The LCI or LCA shall conform to the methodology described in International Standards Organization (ISO) 14000 series and report, as a minimum, total energy use, and greenhouse gas (GHG) in carbon dioxide equivalent emissions (CO<sub>2</sub>e).

Questions

**Was an LCI completed for the projects new pavement structure?**

☐ Yes(2 points)

☐ No

Figure 2.3 – Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation Tools Sample Scorecard [US DOT 2010]

#### 2.6.6. Envision

The Envision (ISI) Sustainability Rating System contains a set of objective based goals which will guide decision makers towards making sustainable choices. The ISI rating system can be applied to all fields of infrastructure including roads, bridges, transit systems, water and wastewater systems, energy generation and transmission and other physical facilities. Work on ISI officially began in February 2011 by a group comprised of members from the American Council of Engineering Companies (ACEC), American Public Works Association (APWA) and American Society of Civil Engineers (ASCE) [Envision, 2011].

Envision is currently under development, therefore any details provided within this report is subject to change. Currently ISI consists of 10 primary criteria and 74 sub criteria. The criteria cover all phases of a project from conceptual and planning to project management and delivery; all three aspects of the sustainability triple bottom line are covered. ISI consists of a series of modules covering all fields of infrastructure; modules unrelated to a project may be disregarded. This allows practitioners to customize ISI to suit the needs of their particular application [Envision, 2011].

Envision will provide practitioners with four levels of application. Interested users will be granted access to these resources online allowing them to use the material for guidance and self-assessment. The second level will allow parties to hire ISI certified Assessors who are trained in the rating system use. These Assessors will guide interested parties to more sustainable solutions and can apply to ISI for formal project recognition. The third level is a third party verification stage; formal project evaluation will be conducted by ISI who may grant infrastructure projects excelling in sustainability formal recognition. Award recognition is scheduled to begin in early to

mid-2012. The fourth level is Envisions' software for alternative solutions and costing; this software is planned for the future [Envision, 2011].

## **2.7. Chapter 2 Summary**

This literature review identifies and reviews the state-of-the-art pavement sustainability best practices. These practices are divided into five categories which are materials, designs and construction techniques, maintenance and rehabilitation techniques, carbon foot printing and sustainability evaluation tools. Table 2.1 displays all evaluated technologies.

In terms of materials, the City of Markham currently utilizes RAP and RAS, the next step would be to experiment with higher percentages of RAP and recycled crumb rubber. In terms of construction techniques, Markham favours conventional asphalt pavement with varying percentages of RAP. However, pervious pavements are being considered as viable alternatives in select locations. Markham currently does not evaluate construction and rehabilitation projects in terms of sustainability. Chapter 4 of this document provides a detailed examination of GreenPave and explores the possibility of applying it to City of Markham pavement projects.

Through the completion of the literature review it is concluded that there is a wide variety of sustainable pavement technologies that range from project design to pavement decommission. Chapter 3 analyses the environmental, economical and carbon footprint impacts of twelve pavement best practices identified within the literature review.

## **Chapter 3**

### **QUANTIFYING TYPICAL SAVINGS**

#### **3.1. Introduction**

The objective of this chapter is to assess and evaluate the expected savings when utilizing the different sustainable pavement engineering practices discussed in the literature review. This evaluation is broken down into four categories: economic, environmental, social and carbon footprinting. The research team collaborated with the City of Markham in collecting field data on the typical savings of various technologies including, RAP, CIP and CIREAM. Additional analysis and research was required on: RCA, RAS, warm asphalt and pervious/porous pavement technologies as the City was not currently working with these technologies. The goal of chapter 3 is to determine the performance differences between various pavement engineering techniques.

#### **3.2. Environmental Savings Using Palate**

##### **3.2.1. PaLATE Introduction**

For the purposes of this project, the environmental savings quantification was completed using the Pavement Life-cycle Assessment Tool for Environmental and Economic Effects (PaLATE) [Horvath, 2007]. Appendix A provides a walkthrough of PaLATE providing new users an opportunity to become familiar with the program. PaLATE was developed by a small team of researchers lead by Dr. Arpad Horvath at the University of California, Berkley. Dr. Horvath defines PaLATE as an “excel-based tool for life-cycle assessment (LCA) of environmental and economic effects of pavements and roads. The tool takes user input for the design, initial construction, maintenance, equipment use, and costs for a roadway, and provides outputs for the life-cycle environmental effects and costs” [Horvath, 2007]. PaLATE investigates the following environmental effects: energy consumption, water consumption and CO<sub>2</sub>, CO, NO<sub>x</sub>, PM<sub>10</sub>, SO<sub>2</sub>, Hg and Pb emissions. PaLATE also outputs the RCRA hazardous waste generation and cancerous and non-cancerous human toxicity potential [Horvath, 2007]. PaLATE was designed in the United States of America; therefore all units must be converted to the imperial system for PaLATE to be implemented by the City of Markham.

The pavement technologies evaluated using PaLATE are summarized in Table 3.1. The technologies have been evaluated using data provided from the City of Markham and other sources, namely from other published research, CPATT and other Canadian sources. In order to estimate the environmental impact of the listed technologies, PaLATE requires user input falling under three categories; pavement layer specifications, pavement material specifications and material transportation. PaLATE was developed in the United States therefore all units must be converted into the imperial system.



Table 3.1 – Evaluated Pavement Technologies

| New Construction             | Maintenance & Rehabilitation                           |
|------------------------------|--|
| Hot Mix Asphalt (Control)    | Cold In-Place Recycling                                |
| Hot Mix Asphalt with 20% RAP | Cold In-Place Recycling with Expanded Asphalt Material |
| Hot Mix Asphalt with 3% RAS  | Full Depth Reclamation                                 |
| Porous Asphalt Local         | Mill and Asphalt Overlay                               |
| Pervious Concrete            | Mill and Asphalt Overlay with 20% RAP                  |
| Warm Mix Asphalt             | Microsurfacing   |

### 3.2.2. PaLATE Input

The pavement layer specification worksheet describes the pavement dimensions (width, length and depth) of each layer from wearing course to subbase. City of Markham roads fall under five working classifications which are: industrial, laneway, local, major collector and minor collector. Pavement width and depth depend on the road classification while a control length of 1.0 km was adopted for this study. Table 3.2 displays the pavement dimensions of all five City of Markham road classifications [TOM, 2011]. In addition to pavement dimensions, this worksheet allows users to input material and process densities. The default values provided by PaLATE were used for the purposes of this project. Pavement designs for all analysed pavement technologies are presented in Appendix B.

Table 3.2 – Pavement Dimensions based on Road Classifications [TOM, 2011]

| Category        | Width (m) | Depth (mm)             |                     |            |            |
|-----------------|-----------|------------------------|---------------------|------------|------------|
|                 |           | Surface Course Asphalt | Base Course Asphalt | Granular A | Granular B |
| Industrial      | 13.0      | 50                     | 100                 | 150        | 450        |
| Laneway         | 5.5       | 40                     | 75                  | 150        | 300        |
| Local           | 8.5       | 40                     | 75                  | 150        | 300        |
| Major Collector | 13.0      | 50                     | 100                 | 150        | 450        |
| Minor Collector | 11.0      | 50                     | 100                 | 150        | 450        |

The second worksheet, pavement material specification, requires the user to input the material volumes used in each pavement layer. Two assumptions were made for simplification purposes. First, Hot Mix Asphalt (HMA) is assumed to contain 95% aggregates and 5% bitumen. Second, PaLATE is not programmed to analyse Warm Mix Asphalt (WMA), therefore WMAs environmental savings were determined by discounting a certain percent from the HMA emission results. These percentages were formulated through a literature review; detailed information presenting the results of this literature review are located in Appendix B.

The third component, material transportation, requires the user to input the transportation



distance and mode for each material. The transportation distances and modes were provided by the City of Markham and are summarized in Table 3.3. All materials are obtained from the Miller Groups' yard except for virgin aggregate, granular A and granular B which are obtained from Uxbridge. The Miller yard is located within the heart of the City of Markham; therefore a transportation distance of 10 km was assumed for all Miller Yard materials. Dump trucks are used for all materials with the exception of bitumen and asphalt emulsion which are transported using tanker trucks. Detailed PaLATE documentation for all pavement technologies is located in Appendix B.

Table 3.3 – Material Transportation Distances and Modes

| Item             | Transportation Distance | Transportation Mode |
|------------------|-------------------------|---------------------|
| Virgin Aggregate | 38.2 km                 | Dump Truck          |
| Bitumen          | 10 km                   | Tanker Truck        |
| Asphalt Emulsion | 10 km                   | Tanker Truck        |
| RAP to Site      | 10 km                   | Dump Truck          |
| RAP to Landfill  | 10 km                   | Dump Truck          |
| Gravel to Site   | 38.2 km                 | Dump Truck          |
| Rock to Site     | 38.2 km                 | Dump Truck          |

### 3.2.3. PaLATE Results

This section presents a summary of the PaLATE output; detailed numerical and graphical results are located in Appendix C. Six different initial construction technologies are evaluated using PaLATE which are: traditional Hot Mix Asphalt (HMA), HMA containing Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement (RAP), HMA containing Recycled Asphalt Shingles (RAS), porous asphalt pavement, pervious concrete pavement and warm asphalt pavement. Traditional HMA was adopted as the control technology to which all the other technologies are compared. These pavement technologies are evaluated using the following environmental impacts: energy consumption, water consumption and carbon dioxide, carbon monoxide, nitrous oxide, particulate matter 10, sulphur dioxide, mercury and lead emissions.

The conducted PaLATE analysis was grouped into five categories which are the five road classification; industrial, laneway, local, major collector and minor collector. Each pavement technology displayed in Table 3.1 was analysed under all five road classifications. All pavement designs were based on the specifications provided by the City of Markham [TOM, 2011] and are located in Appendix B. It should be noted that HMA containing RAP is designed identical to the control HMA except wearing courses 1 and 2 contain 15% and 20% RAP respectively replacing virgin aggregate. Past research indicates that asphalt shingles contain approximately 30-40% asphalt cement by weight; therefore 3% RAS contributes approximately 1% by weight of the required asphalt binder. The porous asphalt pavement design contains two major differences when compared to the HMA design. Wearing courses 1 and 2 contain 93% aggregate and 7% bitumen; more bitumen is required to hold the aggregates together because of the pores created by the absence of fine aggregates. The second difference lies in the base/subbase which is a single 450mm open drainage layer. The warm mix asphalt pavement design is identical to the control HMA design.

Pavement technologies tend to have different service lives; therefore comparing pavement

technologies based on total emissions isn't valid. To compare these pavement technologies, the PaLATE results were converted into equivalent annual emissions. Service lives were obtained from the Transportation Association of Canada (TAC) Pavement Design and Management Guide [TAC, 2012]. Table 3.4 displays the expected service lives of the five evaluated initial construction pavement technologies. In this case, all technologies have an expected service life of 15 years except pervious concrete which has a service life of 20 years.

Table 3.4 – Initial Construction Expected Service Lives

| Process           | Life Span |
|-------------------|-----------|
| HMA (Control)     | 15        |
| HMA with RAP      | 15        |
| HMA with RAS      | 15        |
| Porous Asphalt    | 15        |
| Pervious Concrete | 20        |
| Warm Mix Asphalt  | 15        |

Table 3.5 displays the PaLATE results of the five tested initial construction pavement technologies under the local road classification. Similar tables for all road classifications are located within Appendix C. The results indicate that Warm Mix Asphalt pavement is the most environmentally friendly option; resulting in significant savings in energy consumption and CO<sub>2</sub>, CO, NO<sub>x</sub>, and SO<sub>2</sub> emissions. Adding RAP to HMA reduces energy and water consumption and all emissions except for mercury; however, the increase in mercury emissions is negligible. Adding RAS to the mix design reduces emissions energy and water consumption and all emissions. Porous asphalt consumes less energy and water and emits less harmful gases than pervious concrete; however, due to the longer life span of pervious concrete, it becomes the more environmentally friendly option. Both porous asphalt and pervious concrete are less environmentally friendly than the control in terms of construction. Similar observations can be made for the other four road classifications.

The pavement technique chosen as the control for rehabilitation is Mill and Overlay (M&O). This technique was chosen since it is the most common pavement rehabilitation technique. The M&O and all other rehabilitation technique designs are located within Appendix B. For comparison purposes, the PaLATE results for each rehabilitation technique were converted into equivalent annual emissions. Service lives were obtained from the (TAC) Pavement Design and Management Guide [TAC, 2012]. The Guide provided a range of expected service lives for each rehabilitation technique instead of a fixed number. Therefore, the average of each range was assumed to be the service life of the rehabilitation technique in question. Table 3.6 displays the expected service lives of all analyzed pavement rehabilitation techniques. Full depth reclamation has the longest expected service life while microsurfacing has the shortest.

Table 3.5 – Local Road Initial Construction PaLATE Results

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg]  | Hg [g]  | Pb [g]  |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------|---------|---------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 3128695     | 684                    | 186                        | 1962                 | 1666                  | 26818                | 496      | 2       | 126     |
| HMA with RAP                       | 3046840     | 672                    | 181                        | 1919                 | 1581                  | 26811                | 488      | 2       | 125     |
| HMA with RAS                       | 2913334     | 595                    | 174                        | 1892                 | 1654                  | 26434                | 446      | 2       | 109     |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 4189786     | 956                    | 255                        | 2463                 | 2331                  | 27055                | 672      | 3       | 176     |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 4452429     | 1328                   | 314                        | 3744                 | 2659                  | 1831                 | 1393     | 4       | 269     |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 2064939     | 684                    | 130                        | 1119                 | 1666                  | 17968                | 422      | 2       | 126     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 208579.7    | 45.6                   | 12.4                       | 130.8                | 111.0                 | 1787.9               | 33.1     | 0.1     | 8.4     |
| HMA with RAP                       | 203122.7    | 44.8                   | 12.1                       | 127.9                | 105.4                 | 1787.4               | 32.5     | 0.1     | 8.3     |
| HMA with RAS                       | 194222.2    | 39.7                   | 11.6                       | 126.2                | 110.3                 | 1766.3               | 29.7     | 0.1     | 7.2     |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 279319.0    | 63.7                   | 17.0                       | 164.2                | 155.4                 | 1803.7               | 44.8     | 0.2     | 11.7    |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 222621.4    | 66.4                   | 15.7                       | 187.2                | 132.9                 | 91.6                 | 69.7     | 0.2     | 13.4    |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 137662.6    | 45.6                   | 8.7                        | 74.6                 | 111.0                 | 1197.9               | 28.1     | 0.1     | 8.4     |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%    | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |
| HMA with RAP                       | 2.62%       | 1.80%                  | 2.67%                      | 2.21%                | 5.07%                 | 0.03%                | 1.77%    | 0.21%   | 1.39%   |
| HMA with RAS                       | 6.88%       | 12.99%                 | 6.48%                      | 3.57%                | 0.68%                 | 1.21%                | 10.23%   | 17.89%  | 13.89%  |
| Porous Asphalt                     | -33.91%     | -39.83%                | -37.27%                    | -25.53%              | -39.93%               | -0.88%               | -35.41%  | -38.80% | -39.25% |
| Pervious Concrete                  | -6.73%      | -45.61%                | -26.60%                    | -43.09%              | -19.71%               | 94.88%               | -110.52% | -32.13% | -59.77% |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 34.00%      | 0.00%                  | 30.00%                     | 43.00%               | 0.00%                 | 33.00%               | 15.00%   | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |

Table 3.6 – Rehabilitation Expected Service Lives

| Process                        | Life Span |
|--------------------------------|-----------|
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control) | 11        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP  | 11        |
| Cold In-Place Recycling        | 11        |
| CIREAM                         | 11        |
| Full Depth Reclamation         | 15        |
| Microsurfacing                 | 8         |

Table 3.7 displays the PaLATE results of the six analysed rehabilitation techniques under the local road classification. Similar tables for all other road classifications are located within Appendix C. The results indicate that M&O is the least environmentally friendly rehabilitation technique. The environmental impacts of M&O can be reduced by including RAP. The results for CIP and CIREAM are very similar; the difference is due to CIREAM using expanded asphalt instead of the emulsified asphalt of CIP. The most environmentally friendly option is microsurfacing. However, microsurfacing is a surface treatment technique; therefore it is not necessarily applicable in circumstances with excessive pavement deterioration. Excluding microsurfacing, full depth reclamation resulted with the lowest energy and water consumption and the lowest emissions in all criteria.

The PaLATE output is divided into three categories which are materials transportation, materials production and processes (equipment). Material transportation accounts for the emissions released during the transportation of material to and from the site. Material production accounts for the emissions released during the production of the materials. Processes accounts for the emissions released by the construction equipment during pavement construction. Majority of

emissions occur during material production. Figure 3.1 displays the bar chart for the nitrous oxide emissions criterion under the local road classification; similar bar charts for all criteria under all road classifications are located within Appendix C.

Table 3.7 – Local Road Rehabilitation PaLATE Results

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg] | Hg [g] | Pb [g] |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---------|--------|--------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 1911072     | 515                    | 99                         | 978                  | 536                   | 26699                | 320     | 1.94   | 99     |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 1829217     | 503                    | 94                         | 934                  | 452                   | 26692                | 311     | 1.93   | 97     |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 1005884     | 318                    | 54                         | 475                  | 206                   | 9826                 | 194     | 1.24   | 61     |
| CIREAM                             | 1056090     | 339                    | 57                         | 491                  | 209                   | 9841                 | 206     | 1.33   | 65     |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 668770      | 179                    | 35                         | 349                  | 188                   | 9275                 | 113     | 0.67   | 34     |
| Microsurfacing                     | 137092      | 35                     | 7                          | 83                   | 48                    | 2272                 | 35      | 0.20   | 10     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 173733.8    | 46.8                   | 9.0                        | 88.9                 | 48.8                  | 2427.2               | 29.1    | 0.18   | 9.0    |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 166292.5    | 45.7                   | 8.5                        | 84.9                 | 41.1                  | 2426.6               | 28.3    | 0.18   | 8.8    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 91444.0     | 28.9                   | 4.9                        | 43.2                 | 18.7                  | 893.3                | 17.6    | 0.11   | 5.5    |
| CIREAM                             | 96008.1     | 30.8                   | 5.1                        | 44.6                 | 19.0                  | 894.6                | 18.7    | 0.12   | 5.9    |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 44584.7     | 11.9                   | 2.3                        | 23.3                 | 12.5                  | 618.3                | 7.5     | 0.04   | 2.3    |
| Microsurfacing                     | 17136.5     | 4.4                    | 0.9                        | 10.4                 | 6.0                   | 284.0                | 4.3     | 0.03   | 1.3    |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%   | 0.00%  | 0.00%  |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 4.28%       | 2.39%                  | 5.02%                      | 4.43%                | 15.77%                | 0.03%                | 2.75%   | 0.23%  | 1.78%  |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 47.37%      | 38.34%                 | 45.59%                     | 51.39%               | 61.56%                | 63.20%               | 39.36%  | 35.95% | 38.47% |
| CIREAM                             | 44.74%      | 34.25%                 | 42.71%                     | 49.77%               | 61.06%                | 63.14%               | 35.60%  | 31.33% | 34.25% |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 74.34%      | 74.53%                 | 74.25%                     | 73.82%               | 74.35%                | 74.53%               | 74.06%  | 74.53% | 74.53% |
| Microsurfacing                     | 90.14%      | 90.68%                 | 89.90%                     | 88.34%               | 87.65%                | 88.30%               | 85.08%  | 85.79% | 85.36% |

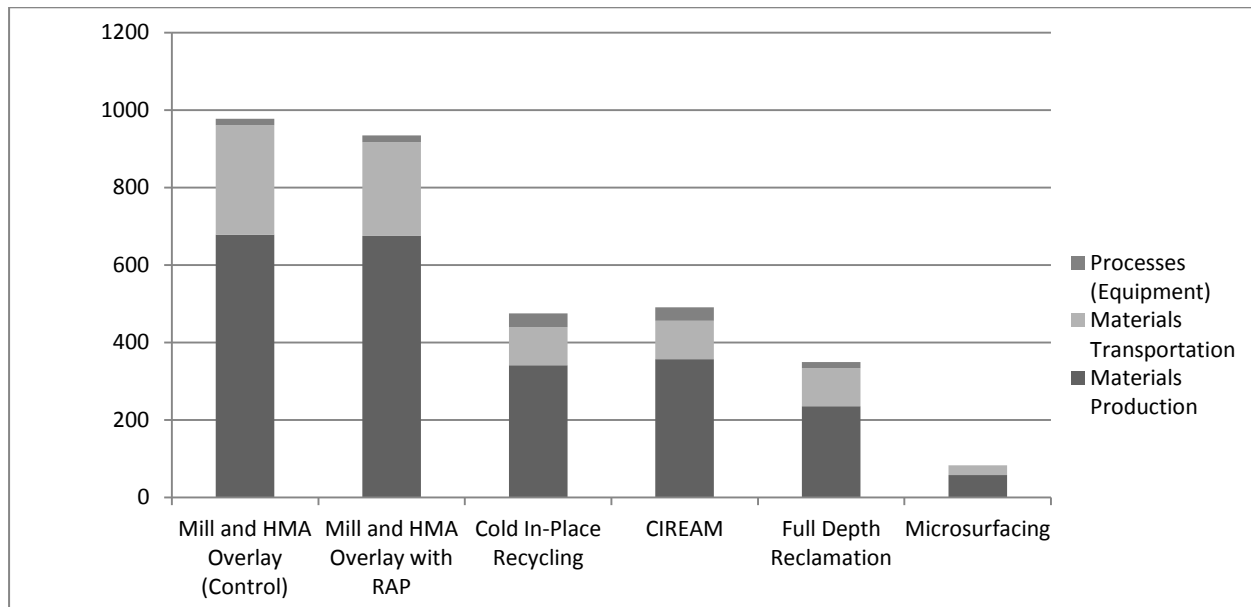


Figure 3.1 – Nitrous Oxide Emissions of the Analyzed Rehabilitation Techniques

### 3.2.4. Carbon Footprinting

For the purpose of this research, the carbon footprint of a pavement project is defined as the total amount of Greenhouse Gases (GHG) emitted throughout all phases; from planning and

programming to decommission. A GHG is defined as a gas that contributes to global warming by trapping heat radiation within the earth's atmosphere. Several types of gases are considered GHG, however carbon footprinting is often expressed as the amount of CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent. Minimizing the carbon footprint of a project is a significant component of sustainability. "Combating the effects of climate change by mitigating GHG emissions and implementing adaptive measures is of paramount concern to the global community" [Monkman, 2010]. In response, significant efforts have been made to reduce the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of the transportation industry.

Carbon footprints are traditionally expressed in terms of CO<sub>2</sub> equivalence. To determine the CO<sub>2</sub> equivalence of a specific GHG, the mass of the GHG must be multiplied by its corresponding Global Warming Potential (GWP). The GWP compares the amount of heat trapped by a certain mass of the GHG in question to the amount of heat trapped by an equivalent mass of CO<sub>2</sub> over an X amount of years. For example, carbon monoxide has a 100 year GWP of 3 which means 1kg of carbon monoxide warms the atmosphere 3 times as much as 1kg of carbon dioxide over the next 100 years [Aprovecho Research Center, 2007]. GWP's are provided for 20, 100 and 500 year periods; for the purposes of carbon footprinting the 100 year GWP is considered the accepted period [IPCC, 2007].

This section of the thesis summarizes the carbon footprinting analysis results. The environmental saving quantification results were utilized for obtaining the GHG emission quantities of several construction and maintenance and rehabilitation techniques. Table 3.1 displays the evaluated pavement technologies in this project. These were selected for the City of Markham given they are available for possible usage. The Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change published an article presenting the GWP of all GHG's; Table 3.8 displays the 100 year GWP of some key greenhouse gases; a full list of 100 year GWP for all GHG's are located within Appendix D.

Table 3.8 – Global Warming Potential's of key Greenhouse Gases [IPCC, 2007]

| Greenhouse Gas                             | Global Warming Potential |
|--|--------------------------|
| Carbon Dioxide                             | 1                        |
| Carbon Monoxide                            | 3                        |
| Methane                                    | 21                       |
| Nitrous Oxide                              | 310                      |
| Hydroflourocarbon-23 (CHF <sub>3</sub> )   | 11700                    |
| Perfluorinated compound (CF <sub>4</sub> ) | 6500                     |
| Sulfur hexafluoride                        | 23,900                   |

Pavement construction and maintenance emits five typical gases that impact global climate factors; these gases are CO<sub>2</sub>, CO, NO<sub>x</sub>, PM<sub>10</sub> and SO<sub>2</sub>. Carbon dioxide is the most abundant greenhouse gas and is used as the reference GHG in the carbon footprint calculation.

Within the atmosphere, carbon monoxide has a life span of several months before it naturally coverts into carbon dioxide; the 100 year GWP of carbon monoxide is 3. Carbon monoxide itself is not a greenhouse gas; however, it's assigned a GWP of 3 since its presence in the atmosphere increases the lifespan of methane (which is a GHG) by reducing the amount of radical OH molecules [Aprovecho Research Center, 2007].

Oxides of nitrogen ( $\text{NO}_x$ ) are presently believed to be greenhouse neutral. However, its presence within the atmosphere affects the atmospheric chemistry in complex ways including acid rain, disrupting ozone chemistry and interacting with radical OH molecules [Aprovecho Research Center, 2007].

Particulate Matter (PM) is composed of miniscule solid and water particles which can absorb or scatter sunlight when suspended within the earth's atmosphere. Different types of PM scatter and absorb sun light to varying degrees which is defined by their Single Scattering Albedo (SSA). The lower the SSA of the particulate matter the more sunlight it absorbs. Even though PM can absorb sunlight and therefore warm the atmosphere, it is not part of the Kyoto agreement and is therefore not considered a GHG [Aprovecho Research Center, 2007].

Sulphur dioxide ( $\text{SO}_2$ ) has several effects on the global climate at varying levels of emission. At low levels,  $\text{SO}_2$  can actually reduce the global surface temperature by approximately  $0.5^\circ\text{C}$ . At these levels the  $\text{SO}_2$  is oxidized into sulphuric acid within weeks. However, with higher emissions the atmospheres oxidizing capacity is exceeded which leads to very rapid warming. Current levels are significantly below either of these points; in addition  $\text{SO}_2$  emissions have been greatly reduced in the past few decades in an attempt to mitigate acid rain.  $\text{SO}_2$  is not considered a GHG [Ward, 2009].

The carbon footprinting results for the local road classification are displayed in Table 3.9. Similar tables for other City of Markham road classifications are located within Appendix C.

Under the initial construction category, Warm Mix Asphalt (WMA) resulted with the lowest carbon footprint while porous asphalt resulted with the highest. Porous asphalt also emitted the largest quantities of  $\text{PM}_{10}$ , and  $\text{SO}_2$  and the second largest quantity of  $\text{NO}_x$ . Pervious concrete emitted the most  $\text{NO}_x$ . Both porous asphalt and pervious concrete resulted with larger carbon footprints than the control. This is due to the nature of concrete and due to the larger quantity of bitumen utilized by porous asphalt. The carbon footprint of asphalt pavement can be slightly reduced with the utilization of reclaimed asphalt pavement or recycled asphalt shingles.

Under the maintenance and rehabilitation category, microsurfacing resulted with the lowest carbon footprint and  $\text{NO}_x$ ,  $\text{PM}_{10}$ , and  $\text{SO}_2$  emissions. However, microsurfacing is a surface treatment technique; therefore it is not necessarily applicable in circumstances with excessive pavement deterioration. Excluding microsurfacing, full depth reclamation resulted with the lowest carbon footprint and emissions in all criteria. As observed in initial construction, including RAP within the asphalt mix reduces the carbon footprint of asphalt technologies. CIP recycling and CIREAM both resulted with a significantly lower carbon footprint than the mill and overlay control option; with CIP recycling having a slight edge over CIREAM. The control technology resulted with the largest carbon footprint and emissions in all criteria.

Table 3.9 – Local Road Carbon Footprinting Analysis Results

| Process                               | CO <sub>2</sub> e | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] |
|---------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| <b>Initial Construction</b>           |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| HMA (Control)                         | 12505             | 131                  | 111                   | 1788                 |
| HMA with RAP                          | 12172             | 128                  | 105                   | 1787                 |
| HMA with RAS                          | 11690             | 126                  | 110                   | 1766                 |
| Porous Asphalt                        | 17163             | 164                  | 155                   | 1804                 |
| Pervious Concrete                     | 15915             | 187                  | 133                   | 92                   |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                      | 8768              | 75                   | 111                   | 1198                 |
| <b>Maintenance and Rehabilitation</b> |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)        | 9071              | 89                   | 49                    | 2427                 |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP         | 8618              | 85                   | 41                    | 2427                 |
| Cold In-Place Recycling               | 4941              | 43                   | 19                    | 893                  |
| CIREAM                                | 5203              | 45                   | 19                    | 895                  |
| Full Depth Reclamation                | 2336              | 23                   | 13                    | 618                  |
| Microsurfacing                        | 921               | 10                   | 6                     | 284                  |

### 3.3. Economical Savings

For the purpose of this research, the PaLATE program was utilized for quantifying the economical savings of various pavement technologies. PaLATE allows the user to specify project expenses in either a lump sum format or a unit price format. The unit price format requires the user to specify labour and equipment costs, expected profit margin in addition to material unit prices. PaLATE allows users to change the discount rate applied in the Life Cycle Cost Analysis (LCCA). In addition, PaLATE supports two scenarios allowing the user to compare two competing alternative projects. The second scenario can also be used for the purposes of conducting a sensitivity analysis for a single alternative by changing only the discount rate. PaLATE can conduct a LCCA up to 40 years. Appendix A provides a walkthrough of PaLATE providing new users an opportunity to become familiar with the program.

The economical quantification encompasses the same pavement technologies evaluated in the environmental quantification section. In order to estimate the economic impact of the listed technologies, PaLATE requires user input falling under two categories; pavement layer specifications and material/process costs. PaLATE was developed in the United States therefore all units must be converted into imperial units for calculation. Table 3.1 displays the evaluated pavement technologies.

#### 3.3.1. PaLATE Input

The pavement layer specification worksheet describes the pavement dimensions (width, length and depth) of each layer from wearing course to subbase. City of Markham roads fall under five working classifications which are: industrial, laneway, local, major collector and minor collector. Pavement width and depth depend on the road classification while a control length of 1.0 km was assumed for this study. Table 3.2 displays the pavement dimensions of all five City of Markham road classifications [TOM, 2011]. In addition to pavement dimensions, this worksheet allows users to input material and process densities. The default values provided by PaLATE were used



for the purposes of this project. Designs for all analysed pavement technologies are presented in Appendix B.

The second worksheet, material/process costs, requires the user to input project expenditures in either a lump sum format or a unit cost format. The City of Markham uses the lump sum format therefore this format was adopted for the economic analysis. The City of Markham provided cost data for the pavement technologies they currently employ. Cost data for the pavement technologies not employed by the City, excluding pervious concrete and porous asphalt, was obtained from the 2010 study entitled “Quantifying Pavement Sustainability” which was completed for the Ontario Ministry of Transportation. Lump sum cost estimates for pervious concrete and porous asphalt were obtained from Dufferin Construction. The cost data provided was converted from \$/tonne to \$/yd<sup>3</sup> or \$/yd<sup>2</sup> using the assumed densities provided by PaLATE. Table 3.10 displays the provided cost data for all rehabilitation techniques analysed and Table 3.11 displays the provided initial construction cost data [TOM, 2012] [Chan, 2010] [Rigatti, 2012].

### 3.3.2. PaLATE Output

This section presents a summary of the PaLATE economic analysis results; detailed numerical results are located in Appendix E. Traditional HMA is adopted as the initial construction control technology and Mill and Overlay as the rehabilitation control technology; all other technologies are compared to these two control values. The conducted PaLATE analysis is grouped into five categories which are the five road classification; industrial, laneway, local, major collector and minor collector. Each pavement technology displayed in Table 3.1 is analysed under all five road classifications. All pavement designs are based on the specifications provided by the City of Markham and are located in Appendix B [TOM, 2011].

Table 3.10 – Rehabilitation Cost Data [TOM, 2012] [Chan, 2010]

| Mill and Overlay (Control)     |           |                    | CIREAM          |           |                    |
|--------------------------------|-----------|--------------------|-----------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Item                           | Unit Cost | Units              | Item            | Unit Cost | Units              |
| Asphalt Overlay                | \$ 109.42 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> | Asphalt Overlay | \$ 109.42 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Strip Existing Asphalt (100mm) | \$ 4.31   | \$/yd <sup>2</sup> | CIREAM          | \$ 11.80  | \$/yd <sup>2</sup> |

| Mill and Overlay with RAP      |           |                    | Full Depth Reclamation |           |                    |
|--------------------------------|-----------|--------------------|------------------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Item                           | Unit Cost | Units              | Item                   | Unit Cost | Units              |
| Asphalt Overlay                | \$ 109.42 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> | Asphalt Overlay        | \$ 109.42 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| RAP                            | \$ 30.45  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> | FDR                    | \$ 5.10   | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Strip existing asphalt (100mm) | \$ 4.31   | \$/yd <sup>2</sup> |                        |           |                    |

| Microsurfacing |           |                    | CIP             |           |                    |
|----------------|-----------|--------------------|-----------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Item           | Unit Cost | Units              | Item            | Unit Cost | Units              |
| Microsurfacing | \$ 2.82   | \$/yd <sup>2</sup> | Asphalt Overlay | \$ 109.42 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
|                |           |                    | CIP             | \$ 8.03   | \$/yd <sup>2</sup> |



Table 3.11 – Initial Construction Cost Data [TOM, 2012] [Chan, 2010] [Rigatti, 2012]

| HMA (Control)   |           |                    |
|-----------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Item            | Unit Cost | Units              |
| Asphalt Overlay | \$ 109.42 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Granular A      | \$ 25.50  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Granular B      | \$ 22.50  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |

| Porous Asphalt  |           |                    |
|-----------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Item            | Unit Cost | Units              |
| Asphalt Overlay | \$ 172.03 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| OGDL            | \$ 34.00  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |

| Pervious Concrete |           |                    |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Item              | Unit Cost | Units              |
| Pervious Concrete | \$ 488.44 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| OGDL              | \$ 34.00  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |

| HMA with RAP    |           |                    |
|-----------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Item            | Unit Cost | Units              |
| Asphalt Overlay | \$ 109.42 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| RAP             | \$ 30.45  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Granular A      | \$ 25.50  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Granular B      | \$ 22.50  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |

| Warm Mix Asphalt |           |                    |
|------------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Item             | Unit Cost | Units              |
| WMA Overlay      | \$ 118.95 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Granular A       | \$ 25.50  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Granular B       | \$ 22.50  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |

| HMA with RAS    |           |                    |
|-----------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Item            | Unit Cost | Units              |
| Asphalt Overlay | \$ 109.42 | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| RAS             | \$ 80.84  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Granular A      | \$ 25.50  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |
| Granular B      | \$ 22.50  | \$/yd <sup>3</sup> |

The output provided by PaLATE contains four pieces of information which are: Initial Construction Net Present Value (NPV), Maintenance NPV, Initial Construction Annualized Cost (AC) and Maintenance AC. For the purposes of this project the annualized costs are calculated based on a 40 year analysis period; for the purposes of remaining conservative a discount rate of 6% is chosen.

For comparison purposes, the PaLATE results of each rehabilitation technique are converted into equivalent annual costs. Service lives are obtained from the (TAC) Pavement Design and Management Guide [TAC, 2012]. The Guide provided a range of expected service lives for each rehabilitation technique instead of a fixed number. Therefore, the average of each range is assumed as the service life of the pavement technology in question. Table 3.12 displays the services lives of all evaluated pavement technologies.

Table 3.13 displays the economic analysis results for all initial construction technologies under the local road classification. Similar tables for all road classifications are located with Appendix E; the conclusions made based on Table 3.13 are valid for all road classifications. Pervious concrete was the most expensive initial construction technology followed by porous asphalt; porous asphalt is approximately 30% cheaper than pervious concrete. Hot Mix Asphalt with RAP and HMA with RAS are slightly less expensive than the control while Warm Mix Asphalt is slightly more expensive. The costs displayed in Table 3.13 are initial construction costs and do not account for the maintenance and rehabilitation procedures required during the pavement life cycle. A Life Cycle Cost Analysis (LCCA) must be completed to fully compare the costs associated with the evaluated pavement construction technologies.

Table 3.12 – Pavement Technology Service Lives [TAC, 2012]

| Process                        | Life Span |
|--------------------------------|-----------|
| HMA (Control)                  | 15        |
| HMA with RAP                   | 15        |
| HMA with RAS                   | 15        |
| Porous Asphalt                 | 15        |
| Pervious Concrete              | 20        |
| Warm Mix Asphalt               | 15        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control) | 11        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP  | 11        |
| Cold In-Place Recycling        | 11        |
| CIREAM                         | 11        |
| Full Depth Reclamation         | 15        |
| Microsurfacing                 | 8         |

Table 3.14 displays the economic analysis results for all rehabilitation technologies under the local road classification. Similar tables for all road classifications are located with Appendix E; the conclusions made based on Table 3.14 are valid for all road classifications. Mill and Overlay is the most expensive rehabilitation technology; however, including RAP within the asphalt overlay slightly reduces costs. Cold In-Place Recycling and CIREAM were both moderately expensive treatments with CIREAM being slightly more expensive. Microsurfacing was the cheapest of the evaluated technologies. However, microsurfacing is a surface treatment technology; therefore may not be applicable for roads with heavy degradation. Excluding microsurfacing, full depth reclamation was the cheapest rehabilitation technology.

### 3.4. Social Savings

The social cost of pavement projects is a significant aspect of sustainability since it addresses the impact projects have on road users and local residents. However, the social cost of projects is very difficult to quantify precisely. Individual pavement projects have different needs which must be uniquely addressed by stakeholders to achieve a socially sustainable pavement. In 2008, a Sustainable Pavement Workshop was held for the purposes of brainstorming pavement sustainability; attendees included CPATT, MTO, consultants and contractors [Chan 2010]. The following list was composed at the workshop:

- Emissions control in field construction, material manufacturing and while in use
- Perpetual pavement design (service life of 50 years)
- Maximizing the use of environmentally friendly materials
- Minimizing the project carbon footprint
- Use of alternative fuel sources
- Illustration of fuel and material conservation
- Improved material management (stockpiling)
- Improved water management
- Use of innovative materials, techniques and technologies
- Investment in sustainable technology research and development

Table 3.13 – Local Road Initial Construction PaLATE Results

| Total             |                          |                 |                         |                |
|-------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology        | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)     | \$ 257,037.00            | \$ -            | \$ 17,083.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP      | \$ 239,564.00            | \$ -            | \$ 15,922.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS      | \$ 255,278.00            | \$ -            | \$ 16,966.00            | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt    | \$ 389,862.00            | \$ -            | \$ 25,911.00            | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete | \$ 744,233.00            | \$ -            | \$ 49,463.00            | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt  | \$ 269,191.00            | \$ -            | \$ 17,891.00            | \$ -           |

| Annual            |                          |                 |                         |                |
|-------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology        | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)     | \$ 17,135.80             | \$ -            | \$ 1,138.87             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP      | \$ 15,970.93             | \$ -            | \$ 1,061.47             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS      | \$ 17,018.53             | \$ -            | \$ 1,131.07             | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt    | \$ 25,990.80             | \$ -            | \$ 1,727.40             | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete | \$ 37,211.65             | \$ -            | \$ 2,473.15             | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt  | \$ 17,946.07             | \$ -            | \$ 1,192.73             | \$ -           |

Table 3.14 – Local Road Rehabilitation PaLATE Results

| Total                      |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 260,603.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 17,320.00   |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 243,963.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 16,214.00   |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 130,033.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 8,642.00    |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 168,325.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 11,187.00   |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 56,959.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 3,786.00    |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 28,643.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,904.00    |

| Annual                     |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 23,691.18    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,574.55    |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 22,178.45    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,474.00    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 11,821.18    | \$ -                    | \$ 785.64      |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 15,302.27    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,017.00    |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 3,797.27     | \$ -                    | \$ 252.40      |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 3,580.38     | \$ -                    | \$ 238.00      |

- Providing proper employee training
- Providing quality assurance and quality control
- Proactive new construction and maintenance planning
- Minimizing user delays during construction
- Minimizing noise pollution during construction and while in use
- Accommodating for unique local development (ex: retirement home)

The above list provides a starting point when considering the social costs of pavement projects. When attempting to minimize the social impact of a specific pavement project, the unique characteristics of the immediate location must be adequately accommodated through sound engineering judgement.

### **3.5. Chapter 3 Summary**

The objective of this chapter was to assess and evaluate the environmental and economic savings when utilizing different initial construction and rehabilitation pavement technologies. This evaluation is broken down into four categories which are environmental, economic, social, and carbon footprinting.

The most environmentally friendly initial construction and rehabilitation techniques are warm mix asphalt and microsurfacing, respectively. Microsurfacing is however a surface treatment technique and may therefore not be applicable on heavily deteriorated roads. Excluding microsurfacing, full depth reclamation is the most environmentally friendly rehabilitation technique. The same initial construction and rehabilitation pavement technologies resulted with the lowest carbon footprints. Including RAP and RAS mix designs reduces the environmental impact and carbon footprint of traditional hot mix asphalt.

The costs provided in this summary are for the local road classification. Hot mix asphalt with RAP resulted with the lowest initial construction cost (equivalent annual worth (EAW) of \$15,970.93) while pervious concrete was the most expensive (EAW of \$37,211.65). Warm mix asphalt resulted with a slightly higher construction cost (EAW of \$17,946.07) when compared to traditional hot mix asphalt (EAW of \$17,155.80). Porous asphalt is approximately 30% cheaper than pervious concrete. Mill and overlay was the most expensive rehabilitation technology (EAW of \$23,691.18) while full depth reclamation was the least expensive (EAW of \$3,797.27). Including RAP slightly reduces the costs associated with mill and overlay.

The social aspect of sustainability is difficult to quantify due to its arbitrative nature. Individual pavement projects have different needs which must be uniquely addressed by stakeholders to achieve a socially sustainable pavement. This chapter briefly presented some initial metrics for quantifying social costs.

## **Chapter 4**

### **SUSTAINABILITY RATING SYSTEMS EVALUATION**

#### **4.1. Introduction**

The objective of this chapter is to conduct an in depth examination of GreenPave as a potential system for incorporating sustainable best practices into the City of Markham pavement operations. GreenPave was chosen as the preferred sustainability rating system because it was developed by the MTO and has been tailored to Ontario's climate, standards and legislations. Therefore, GreenPave is the most compatible rating system for the City Of Markham. Incorporation is considered for both the network and project levels; however this chapter emphasizes the project level. A pilot project will be designed and performed; this pilot project applies the GreenPave rating system to all pavement technologies evaluated in a previous chapter of this thesis. The local road classification pavement designs were adopted for this GreenPave evaluation. The results of this pilot project will be presented and assessed.

#### **4.2. GreenPave**

This section of the report presents a brief review of the GreenPave rating system. GreenPave is defined as a "simple points based rating system designed to assess the "greenness" of pavement" [Lane, 2011]. The main objective of GreenPave is to provide a rating system for assessing the sustainability of pavement design and construction projects. GreenPave is based on GreenLITES, Greenroads and LEED® but is customized for Ontario climates, standards and legislations. The main difference between GreenPave and competing systems is that GreenPave focuses specifically on pavement projects instead of the entire road; GreenPave is applicable to both flexible and rigid pavements. There are four categories within the GreenPave program and each category is further divided into subcategory credits. Figure 4.1 displays an overview of the GreenPave categories and subcategories and the points associated with each criterion.

There is a total of 32 points available under the GreenPave point system. Project may be awarded points between 0 and the specified maximum based on the degree at which credit objectives are met. GreenPave developers propose achievement levels similar to the GreenLITES system. The GreenPave achievement levels and their corresponding point ranges are as follows: [Lane, 2011]

- |                      |                    |
|----------------------|--------------------|
| • Non-Certified      | 0 – 9 points       |
| • Bronze Certified   | 10 – 14 points     |
| • Silver Certified   | 15 – 19 points     |
| • Gold Certified     | >=20 points        |
| • Trillium Certified | Future development |

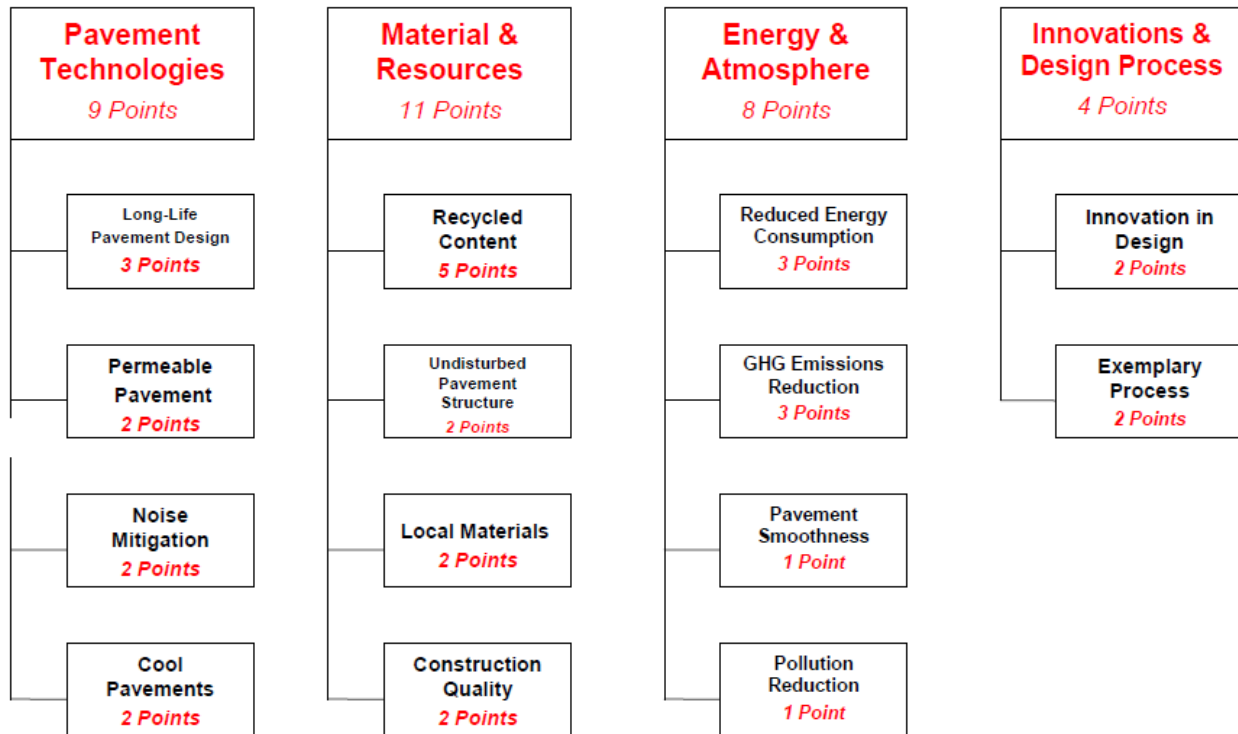


Figure 4.1 – GreenPave Scorecard Overview [Lane, 2011]

### 4.3. GreenPave Evaluation

This section of the report presents an example project which is evaluated using GreenPave for the purpose of illustrating the GreenPave evaluation methodology. The example project is an initial construction Hot Mix Asphalt (HMA) pavement with Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement (RAP) designed according to City of Markham specifications under the local road classification. Table 4.1 displays the HMA with RAP pavement design; a control length of 1 km was assumed.

Table 4.3 displays the reference guide used to evaluate pavement projects using GreenPave. The project in question is awarded points based on the specified requirements. The example pavement does not meet any of the requirements within the Long Life Pavement or Permeable Pavement subcategories therefore 0 points are awarded. The wearing course is composed of 40mm of Superpave 12.5 therefore 1 point is awarded under the Noise Mitigation subcategory. Once again the pavement does not meet the requirements under the Cool Pavement subcategory therefore 0 points are awarded.

The Recycled Content subcategory requires a weighted average to determine the quantity of points awarded since the different pavement layers earned varying amounts of points. Table 4.2 displays the weighted average calculation; therefore 2.7 points are awarded under the recycled content subcategory. No points are awarded under the Reuse of Pavement subcategory since an initial construction project is being evaluated. All utilized materials have transportation distances less than 100km therefore 2 points are awarded under the Local Materials subcategory. Quality assurance and quality control ensures the completed pavement meets requirements therefore 1 point is awarded under the Construction Quality subcategory.

A weighted average is required for both the Reduce Energy and GHG Emissions Reduction subcategories; the method for calculating the awarded points is identical to the method illustrated in Table 4.2. Both subcategories results with 1.1 points being awarded. No points are awarded under the Pollution Reduction subcategory since neither requirement is met. The Innovation in Design and Exemplary Process subcategories are reserved for extraordinary cases; therefore no points are awarded in either subcategory.

Table 4.1 – HMA with RAP Pavement Design

| Process                  | Initial or Maint. | Layer                             | Material         | Percent | Layer Depth (mm) | Width (m) |
|--------------------------|-------------------|-----------------------------------|------------------|---------|------------------|-----------|
| Asphalt with 20%/15% RAP | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5) | Virgin Aggregate | 80.75   | 40               | 8.5       |
|                          |                   |                                   | RAP              | 14.25   |                  |           |
|                          |                   |                                   | Bitumen          | 5       |                  |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0) | Virgin Aggregate | 76      | 75               |           |
|                          |                   |                                   | RAP              | 19      |                  |           |
|                          |                   |                                   | Bitumen          | 5       |                  |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)            | RAP to site      | 30      | 150              |           |
|                          |                   |                                   | Gravel to site   | 70      |                  |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)            | RAP to site      | 30      | 300              |           |
|                          |                   |                                   | Rock to Site     | 70      |                  |           |

Table 4.2 – Recycled Content Calculation

| Pavement Layer   | Points Awarded | Thickness | Thickness X Points |
|------------------|----------------|-----------|--------------------|
| Wearing Course 1 | 1              | 40        | 40                 |
| Wearing Course 2 | 2              | 75        | 150                |
| Granular A       | 3              | 150       | 450                |
| Granular B       | 3              | 300       | 900                |

|                       |           |      |
|-----------------------|-----------|------|
| <b>Total:</b>         | 565       | 1540 |
| <b>Awarded Points</b> | 1540/565= | 2.7  |

Table 4.4 displays a completed GreenPave scorecard for the provided example. In this case, the evaluated project scored a total of 9.9 points; therefore the project would not receive any certification. Detailed scorecard results for all evaluated pavement technologies are located within Appendix F.

Table 4.3 – GreenPave Rating System Guide [GreenPave, 2012]

| Sub-Category              | Points Awarded | Requirements   |   |                                      |
|---------------------------|----------------|--|---|--------------------------------------|
|                           |                | Asphalt  | Concrete  | Granular Layer                       |
| Long Life Pavement        | 2              | Composite pavement, perpetual asphalt pavement, deep strength asphalt pavement | -   | -                                    |
|                           | 3              | -  | Rigid pavement  | -                                    |
| Permeable Pavement        | 1              | Roadside drainage  |   | -                                    |
|                           | 2              | Parking lot  |   | -                                    |
| Noise Mitigation          | 1              | Superpave mixes  | Longitudinal tining, Diamond grinding   | -                                    |
|                           | 2              | SMA mixes, HMA with rubber modified AC, Quiet Pavement Mixes                   | -   | -                                    |
| Cool Pavement             | 1              | Quiet pavement, porous asphalt   | -   | -                                    |
|                           | 2              | -  | Concrete pavement, white cement pavement, permeable pavers, pervious concrete | -                                    |
| Recycled Content          | 1              | 5-15% RAP by mass  | 10-15% of SCM by mass of cement   | 10-29% RM by mass                    |
|                           | 2              | 16-20% RAP by mass   | 16-25% of SCM by mass of cement   | -                                    |
|                           | 3              | 21-30% RAP by mass   | -   | 30-49% RM by mass                    |
|                           | 4              | 31-40% RAP by mass   | -   | -                                    |
|                           | 5              | CIR, CIREAM, HIR   | -   | >50% RM by mass, In-place processing |
|                           | Extra Point    | >1% of CR or RST by mass   | Use of slurry water or treated wash water                                     | -                                    |
| Reuse of Pavement         | 1              | Preservation treatments  |   | -                                    |
|                           | 2              | Maintainngg >80% of pavement structure, Concrete overlay                       |   | -                                    |
| Local Materials           | 1              | 50-79% materials transported less than 100 km                                  |   |                                      |
|                           | 2              | >80% materials transported less than 100 km                                    |   |                                      |
| Construction Quality      | 1              | Meets Requirements   |   |                                      |
|                           | 2              | Exceeds Requirements   |   |                                      |
| Reduce Energy Consumption | 1              | WMA, 5-15% RAP, >2% RST by mass  | 16-25% SCM by mass of cement  | 10-49% RM by mass                    |
|                           | 2              | HIR, 16-40% RAP by mass  | -   | >50% RM by mass, In-place processing |
|                           | 3              | CIR, CIREAM  | -   | FDR, EAS                             |
| GHG Emissions Reduction   | 1              | WMA, 5-15% RAP by mass   | 16-25% SCM by mass of cement  | 10-49% RM by mass                    |
|                           | 2              | HIR, 16-40% RAP by mass  | -   | >50% RM by mass, In-place processing |
|                           | 3              | CIR, CIREAM  | -   | FDR, EAS                             |
| Pavement Smoothness       | 1              | IRI < 0.65   | Concrete  | -                                    |
| Pollution Reduction       | 1              | >50% vehicles with diesel retrofit   | >25% vehicles with alternative fuels  | -                                    |
| Innovation in Design      | 1              | 1 innovation in design   |   |                                      |
|                           | 2              | > 2 innovations in design  |   |                                      |
| Exemplary Process         | 1              | 1 exemplary process  |   |                                      |
|                           | 2              | >2 exemplary processes   |   |                                      |

Table 4.4 – Sample GreenPave Scorecard



| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 2.7            |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 1.1            |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 1.1            |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 9.9            |

#### 4.4. Green Discounted Life Cycle Cost (GDLCC)

This section of the thesis presents the GreenPave evaluation results; the pavement technologies analysed in the literature review of this thesis were adopted for this evaluation. The intent is to provide the City of Markham with anticipated GreenPave evaluation results for these newer technologies that they are currently using.

Table 4.5 displays the results of GreenPave evaluation for all initial construction and rehabilitation technologies. Under the initial construction category, pervious concrete resulted with the highest GreenPave score while HMA with RAS and porous asphalt resulted with the lowest. HMA, HMA with RAP and porous asphalt were not certified, while pervious concrete, HMA with RAS and warm mix asphalt received bronze certification. Including RAP within HMA slightly increased the GreenPave score.

Under the rehabilitation category, CIP, CIREAM and FDR were all tied for the highest GreenPave score, while microsurfacing and mill and overlay were tied for the lowest. Unlike the RAP observation made under initial construction, including RAP within Mill and Overlay significantly increased the GreenPave score. This is due to the Energy Consumption and GHG Emissions reductions subcategories. The inclusion of RAP within HMA and mill and overlay increased their respective scores by 0.6 and 4.4. CIP, CIREAM and FDR all received silver certification; the other technologies did not receive certification.

Table 4.5 – GreenPave Evaluation Results

| Technology        | GreenPave Score | Certification Level |
|-------------------|-----------------|---------------------|
| HMA               | 9               | Not Certified       |
| HMA with RAP      | 9.9             | Not Certified       |
| HMA with RAS      | 10.2            | Bronze              |
| Porous Asphalt    | 7               | Not Certified       |
| Pervious Concrete | 11              | Bronze              |
| WMA               | 10.4            | Bronze              |

| Technology       | GreenPave Score | Certification Level |
|------------------|-----------------|---------------------|
| Mill and Overlay | 5               | Not Certified       |
| M&O with RAP     | 9.4             | Not Certified       |
| CIP              | 16              | Silver              |
| CIREAM           | 16              | Silver              |
| FDR              | 16              | Silver              |
| Microsurfacing   | 5               | Not Certified       |

The GreenPave rating system provides an opportunity for projects to be evaluated based on the environmental aspect of the sustainability triple bottom line. The economic aspect is not evaluated by GreenPave; therefore, to account for the economic aspect the MTO proposed the green discounted life cycle cost (GDLCC). The GDLCC allows the project evaluator to discount a certain percentage of the projects LCC based on its achieved GreenPave score. The higher the projects GreenPave score the larger the discounted percentage. The GDLCC is calculated mathematically according to the following formula: [Chan, 2010]

$$GDLCC = LCC - LCC \times A \times \left(\frac{GP}{32}\right) \quad [\text{Equation 4.1}]$$

Where:

LCC = Life Cycle Cost of the project in question

GP = GreenPave points awarded to the project in question

A = Discount factor controlling the sensitivity of the GDLCC, MTO suggests a value of 0.2

For the purposes of this report a discount factor of 0.2 was utilized. The GDLCC formula was applied to the PaLATE Life Cycle Costs generated in chapter 3; Table 4.6 displays the results of the GDLCC analysis. The largest observed cost reductions occurred for CIP, CIREAM and FDR; the LCC of these three technologies were reduced by 10%. In this case, the pavement technologies are ranked in the same order (according to cost) before and after the GDLCC analysis. However, when comparing two alternatives with similar costs, the more expensive but more environmentally friendly option may become the more favourable alternative after applying the GDLCC.

Table 4.6 – GDLCC Analysis Results

| Technology        | GreenPave Score | Certification Level | GDLCC (A=0.2) |
|-------------------|-----------------|---------------------|---------------|
| HMA               | 9               | Not Certified       | \$ 242,578.67 |
| HMA with RAP      | 9.9             | Not Certified       | \$ 224,740.98 |
| HMA with RAS      | 10.2            | Bronze              | \$ 239,004.03 |
| Porous Asphalt    | 7               | Not Certified       | \$ 307,679.18 |
| Pervious Concrete | 11              | Bronze              | \$ 693,066.98 |
| WMA               | 10.4            | Bronze              | \$ 251,693.59 |

| Technology       | GreenPave Score | Certification Level | GDLCC (A=0.2) |
|------------------|-----------------|---------------------|---------------|
| Mill and Overlay | 5               | Not Certified       | \$ 252,459.16 |
| M&O with RAP     | 9.4             | Not Certified       | \$ 229,630.17 |
| CIP              | 16              | Silver              | \$ 117,029.70 |
| CIREAM           | 16              | Silver              | \$ 151,492.50 |
| FDR              | 16              | Silver              | \$ 51,263.10  |
| Microsurfacing   | 5               | Not Certified       | \$ 27,747.91  |

The GDLCC provides a simple method for estimating the sustainability of competing alternatives; this provides decision makers with an important tool when faced with project level decisions. The GDLCC considers the economic and environmental aspects of the sustainability triple bottom line. The social costs of projects are typically very subjective which makes social cost quantification difficult. The research required to quantify projects social cost is beyond the scope of this project.

#### 4.5. GDLCC Sensitivity Analysis

The discount factor (A) may be increased or decreased based on the value the user places on the environmental aspect of sustainability. A sensitivity analysis was conducted to determine to effect the discount factor has on the GDLCC results. The values of A used for the sensitivity analysis range from 0 to 0.5 at intervals of 0.1. A value of 0 represents the original LCC case with no green discount and a value of 0.5 allows for a maximum of 50% LCC reduction.

Figure 4.2 and Figure 4.3 display the sensitivity analysis results for initial construction and rehabilitation, respectively. Pervious concrete is excluded from Figure 4.2 due to very high costs when compared to the other five technologies. Tabular results of the sensitivity analysis presenting exact GDLCC values are located in Appendix F. Even at a discount factor of 0.5, none of the evaluated technologies becomes more preferable over any other technology. This suggests that the GDLCC analysis results are not overly sensitive to the discount factor magnitude. However, the highest observed GreenPave score in the analysed case was 16, which is only half of the available points. Projects with higher GreenPave scores will undergo more significant green discounts which may lead to different results. However, this is reasonable as one must note that GreenPave was developed by the MTO. Thus many of the weighting are directed at typical treatments used on high volume roads. Thus, some of the weighting and treatments may need to be adjusted in the future for the City of Markham usage.

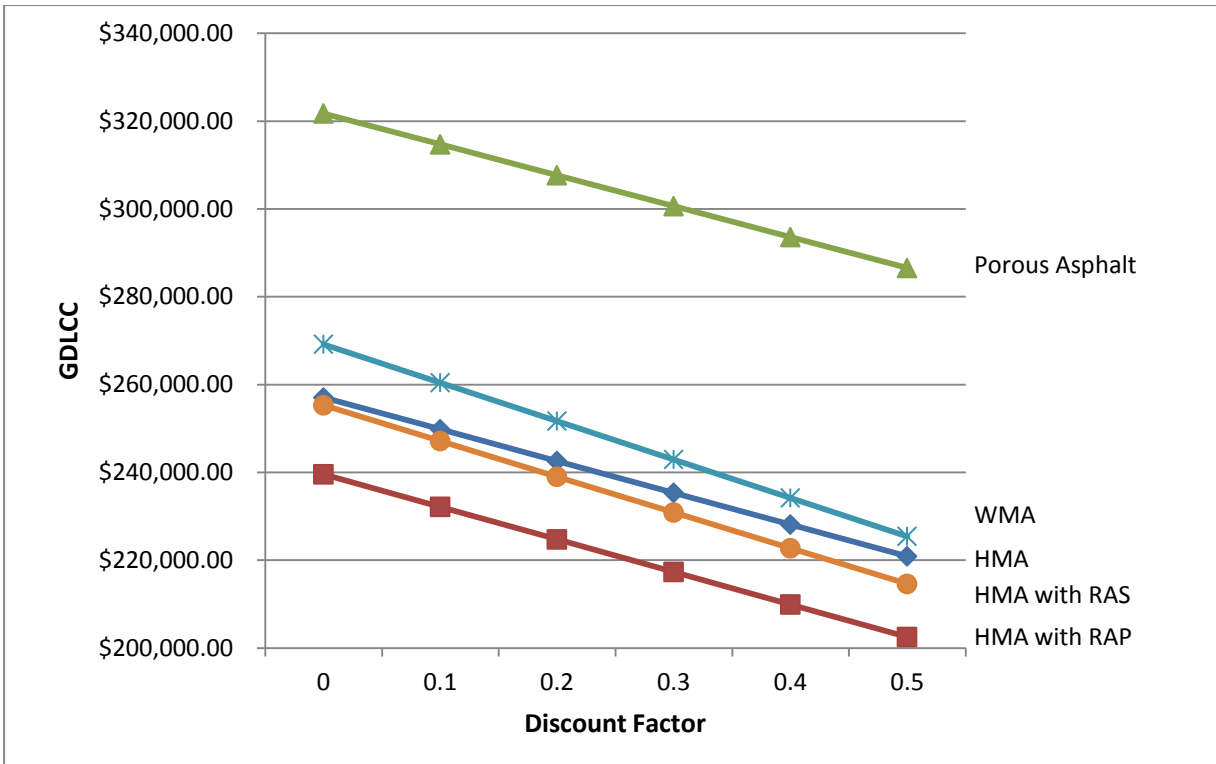


Figure 4.2 – Initial Construction Sensitivity Analysis Results

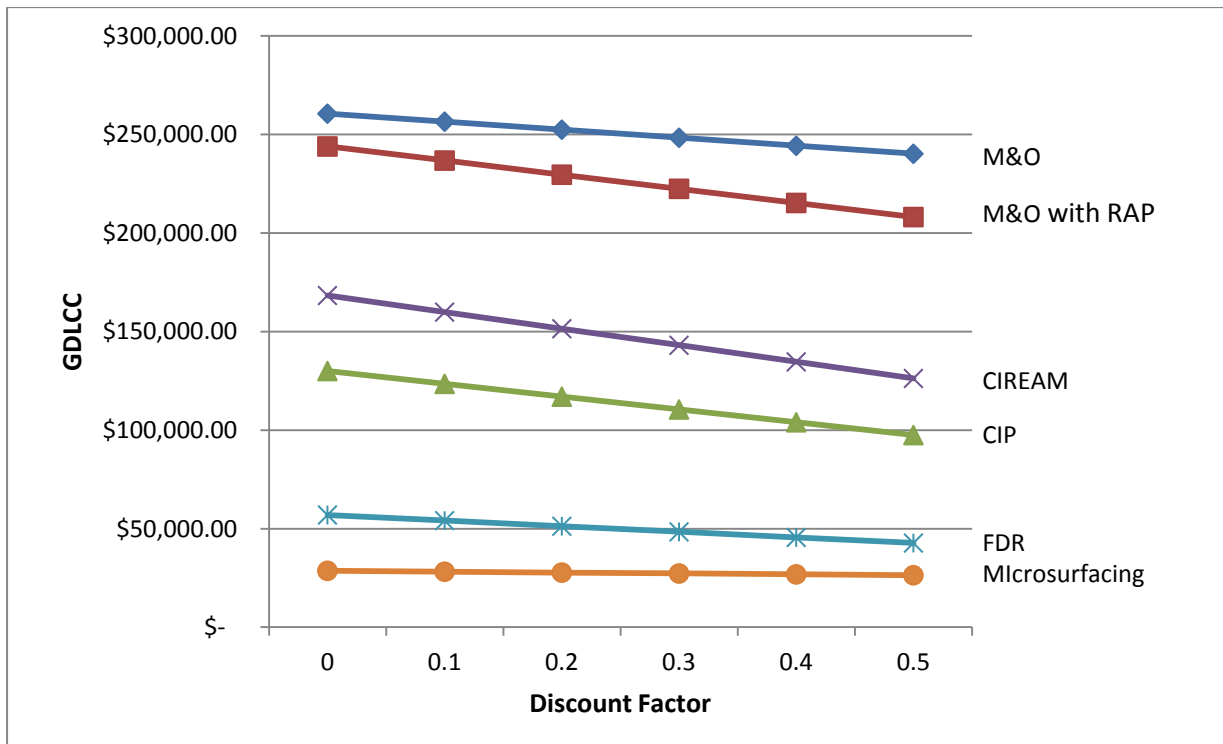


Figure 4.3 – Rehabilitation Sensitivity Analysis Results

## **4.6. Chapter 4 Summary**

This chapter involved the examination of GreenPave as a potential system for incorporating sustainable best practices into the City of Markham pavement operations. GreenPave is applied to an example project to illustrate its methodology. The example project applies the GreenPave rating system to all pavement technologies identified. These include current technologies that are being used in the City and other potential technologies that could be adopted. Local road classification pavement designs were adopted for this evaluation. Under the initial construction category HMA with RAS, pervious concrete and warm mix asphalt resulted with bronze certification. Under the rehabilitation category, CIP, CIREAM and FDR all resulted with silver certification. All other technologies did not meet certification requirements. However, it is important to recognize that GreenPave was developed by MTO and given their road network is mainly high volume it may need to be adjusted in the future for applicability to the City of Markham.

GreenPave allows projects to be evaluated under the environmental aspect of sustainability. To account for the economical, the GDLCC is proposed where a portion of the projects LCC is discounted based on the achieved GreenPave score. All pavement technologies are evaluated under the GDLCC. HMA with RAP resulted with the lowest initial construction GDLCC while microsurfacing resulted with the lowest rehabilitation GDLCC. Excluding microsurfacing, FDR results with the lowest rehabilitation GDLCC.

# **Chapter 5**

## **NETWORK AND PROJECT LEVEL FRAMEWORK DEVELOPMENT**

### **5.1. Introduction**

The objective of this chapter is to develop a framework for incorporating sustainability into the project level and network level pavement engineering practices of the City of Markham. This evaluation includes the following components:

- Development of a project level framework,
- Review of current City of Markham network level practices,
- Review of MicroPAVER as a potential PMS for the City of Markham
- Network level pavement sustainability,
- Development of a network level framework.
- Network and project level framework connections

### **5.2. Project Level Framework Development**

The GreenPave sustainability evaluation system will be the centrepiece of the recommended project level framework. Figure 5.1 displays the recommended seven step framework for achieving project level pavement sustainability.

The project level framework begins with the identification of maintenance and rehabilitation needs at specific road segments within the City of Markham road network. This need is determined at the network level by a Pavement Management System (PMS) through the use of several factors including Overall Condition Index (OCI), International Roughness Index (IRI) and budget. Once a specific site has been identified, several design alternatives should be generated. Designs can be generated in house or externally through consultants. Detailed pavement designs and expected Life Cycle Costs are required for each design for the GreenPave evaluation and GDLCC computation. Section 4.3 of this thesis provides detailed information outlining the design data required by GreenPave. These design alternatives are then evaluated using GreenPave and the GDLCC is computed. Using these results the City of Markham selects the most sustainable design alternative and the project proceeds into the construction phase.

The project will again be evaluated by GreenPave post construction to account for any design changes and potentially award credits in the innovation field; the GDLCC will be adjusted based on the updated GreenPave score. It is recommended that this GreenPave score should be stored in the PMS for future network level planning and programming.

### **5.3. Current City of Markham Network Level Practices**

In order to develop a network level framework, the current network level practices at the City of Markham are reviewed; this section of the report presents the results of this review.

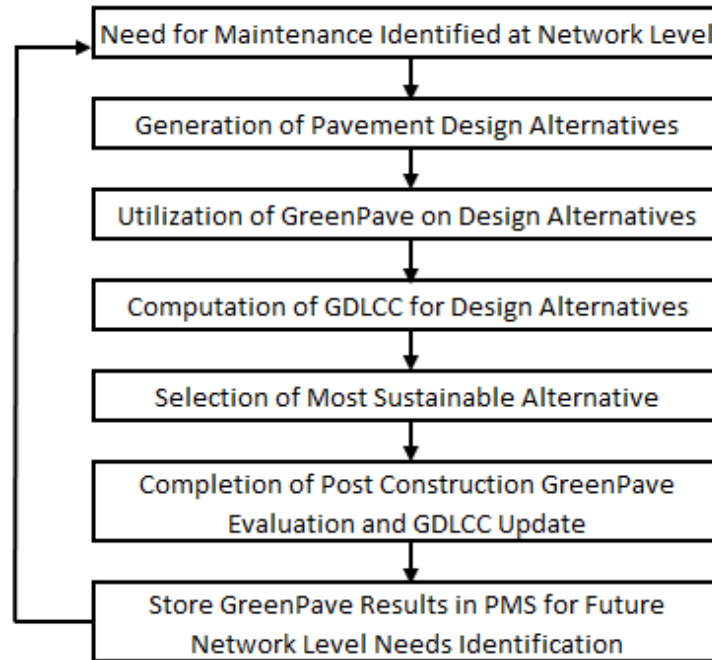


Figure 5.1 – Recommended Project Level Framework

The City of Markham starts their planning and programming roadwork by conducting field investigations to determine the current state of the entire road network. These field investigations are completed externally by a consultant every two to three years; the latest investigation was completed in September of 2011 by IMS. The data collected by the consultant is input into the City of Markham Hanson data base. The Hanson data base is not a Pavement Management System (PMS); it is used for data storage purposes only [Penner, 2012].

Using the pavement condition data, a map detailing the Overall Condition Index (OCI) of all City of Markham roads is generated. Road segments are grouped into three categories based on their current OCI: 0-60, 60-70 and 70-80. Segments with an OCI above 80 are not considered due to their very high level of service. The map generated for 2012 is located within Appendix G. Road segments are highlighted in red, blue and green representing segments with OCI between 0-60, 60-70 and 70-80 respectively. Based on this map, the City of Markham generates the road rehabilitation program for the year; this generation is completed manually through past experience. The road rehabilitation program for 2012 is located within Appendix G. Road segments with lower OCI are favoured over segments with higher OCI. Segments with slightly higher OCI may be chosen for rehabilitation if they are in close proximity to an extremely deteriorated segment; the purpose of this is to minimize costs and time associated with crew and equipment transportation [Penner, 2012].

Once a segment is chosen for rehabilitation, a crew is dispatched to the site to perform a detailed evaluation including core samples to determine which rehabilitation technique is required. The road segment will be grouped into one of two categories: microsurfacing or reconstruction. Microsurfacing will be performed as a preservation technique with the goal of postponing reconstruction. Reconstruction entails either expanded asphalt resurfacing or mill and overlay; the required reconstruction type is determined by the type, density and severity of the distresses present [Penner, 2012].

The generated road rehabilitation program is executed throughout the construction season; slight modifications to the program are made on an as needed basis. Modifications typically result due to budget constraints and escalated road deterioration due to water and hydro maintenance. The pavement condition data stored within the Hanson data base is updated post construction. The OCI of road segments not receiving rehabilitation is not updated; these road segments are only updated every two to three years when the entire road network is re-evaluated. Using the updated OCI data the City of Markham will begin to generate the road rehabilitation program for the next year [Penner, 2012].

It is recommended that pavement deterioration models be utilized to estimate the OCI of road segments not receiving rehabilitation. This will keep the pavement OCI data more accurate during the two to three years between road network evaluations. With more accurate OCI data, the City of Markham will be able to generate road rehabilitation programs better tailored to the road network needs; increasing the cost effectiveness of the road rehabilitation program.

## **5.4. Pavement Management System Review**

A Pavement Management System (PMS) is a decision support tool used by pavement engineers and managers for the purposes of maintaining pavement networks at maximized levels of service. The role of a PMS in this project is to provide suggestions regarding maintenance and rehabilitation alternatives for road segments in need of maintenance. This section of the report provides an overview of MicroPAVER; a PMS tool that could potentially be used to incorporate sustainability into the City of Markham's network level decision making process.

### **5.4.1. Inventory and Field Data Collection**

MicroPAVER allows users to input and store field data regarding the City's pavement network. The network is broken down into three levels which are network, branches and sections. A network consists of multiple branches and a branch in turn consists of multiple sections. When creating the database, the user must first define the various pavement networks. The next step is to break the networks down into branches which are defined as easily distinguishable pavement segments with a consistent use. The final step is to break the branches down into sections which are the smallest management units for maintenance and rehabilitation projects. These sections should have consistent characteristics throughout [APWA, 2011].

Collecting and updating the field data stored within MicroPAVER is recommended as a frequent routine. Field data can be collected on a computerized tablet, via paper forms or digitally and imported into MicroPAVER using the Condition Data Import feature [APWA, 2011].

### **5.4.2. Reports**

The reports feature provides basic pavement information in a user friendly format; MicroPAVER provides five reporting tools which are displayed in Table 5.1.



Table 5.1 – MicroPAVER Reporting Tools [APWA, 2011]

| Reporting Tool        | Description   |
|-----------------------|---|
| Summary Chart         | Allows users to graph and compare any two pavement characteristics stored within the database       |
| Standard Reports      | These reports include: Branch Listing, Work History, Branch Condition and Section Condition Reports |
| Re-Inspection Reports | Provides a report containing information regarding each sections last inspection                    |
| User Defined Report   | Allows users to create custom designed reports  |
| GIS Reports           | Provides users with preset arial views that displays a variety of database information              |

#### 5.4.3. Prediction Modelling and Condition Analysis

The prediction modelling feature provides users with the ability to generate future condition models for all road sections stored within the MicroPAVER database. This is a very significant process since these models are used to analyse pavement conditions and in the generation of each pavement sections maintenance and rehabilitation requirements. Pavement sections with similar characteristics are grouped together into a “family”. A single model is generated for each family and this model is used to predict the deterioration of each pavement section assigned to that family model [APWA, 2011].

The condition analysis feature examines the change in pavement condition for the selected pavement sections. The effects of past maintenance and rehabilitation projects can be evaluated through the comparison of past and present pavement conditions. Future pavement conditions are also predicted if no maintenance and rehabilitation is performed. These condition predictions can be used by decision makers when generating the annual pavement rehabilitation plan [APWA, 2011]

#### 5.4.4. Maintenance and Rehabilitation Work Plan

The M&R Work Plan feature is a tool that assists users with the planning, scheduling and budgeting of the annual maintenance and rehabilitation activities. The generated work plan is configured to reflect the users site, pavement management practices and costs. MicroPAVER supports four work plan options which are: eliminate M&R backlog in x years, reach preferred area weighted PCI™ in x years, maintain current area weighted PCI™ and determining budget consequences [APWA, 2011]

### 5.5. Network Level Pavement Sustainability

This section of the report provides suggestions for improving the sustainability of the current City of Markham network level pavement management. The following three improvements are recommended:

- 1 Cost Effectiveness and Network Level GDLCC
- 2 Implementation of a PMS
- 3 Proactive Planning

### 5.5.1. Cost Effectiveness and Network Level GDLCC

The first recommendation to improve the sustainability of the City of Markham's network level pavement management is the utilization of Cost Effectiveness (CE) instead of OCI as the basis for generating the yearly road rehabilitation program. Cost effectiveness may be calculated through the following formula:

$$\text{Cost Effectiveness (CE)} = \frac{\text{Effectiveness}}{\text{GDLCC} \times \text{Segment Length (km)}} \quad [\text{Equation 5.1}]$$

Traditionally CE is calculated using LCC. However, using GDLCC instead of LCC incorporates the environmental aspect of sustainability; environmentally friendly alternatives receive larger green discounts than non-environmentally friendly alternatives and therefore become more appealing. Effectiveness is equal to the OCI gained by performing the treatment alternative in question. CE must be converted to a per kilometre value to be comparable with the CE values of other road segments.

The GDLCC formula displayed in section 4.4 may be slightly modified and adopted for network level pavement management. The project level GDLCC must be converted from Net Present Value (NPV) to an Equivalent Annual Worth (EAW) to be applicable on the network level. The purpose of converting the GDLCC into an EAW is for comparison purposes; treatments with different service lives can only be compared on an annual cost basis and not present worth. The following modification to the GDLCC formula is proposed: [Chan, 2010]

$$\text{GDLCC} = [\text{LCC} \times (\text{A/P}, i, \text{SL})] \times [1 - \text{A} \times \left(\frac{\text{GP}}{32}\right)] \quad [\text{Equation 5.2}]$$

Where:

LCC = Life Cycle Cost of the project in question

GP = GreenPave points awarded to the project in question

A = Discount factor controlling the sensitivity of the GDLCC, MTO suggests a value of 0.2

(A/P, i, SL) = Factor for converting NPV to EAW

The (A/P, i, SL) factor may be found in any statistics textbook or may be calculated manually using the following formula: [Chan, 2010].

$$(\text{A/P}, i, \text{SL}) = \frac{i(1+i)^{\text{SL}}}{(1+i)^{\text{SL}} - 1} \quad [\text{Equation 5.3}]$$

Where:

i = Discount rate

SL = Predicted service life of the treatment in question

The objective of using CE instead of OCI is to maximize the effectiveness of budget allocation. Calculating CE provides decision makers with the ability to prioritize road segments with higher OCI gained to dollar spent ratios.

### **5.5.2. Implementation of a PMS**

The most significant suggested improvement to the existing network level pavement management would be the implementation of a PMS. The adopted PMS will require customization to meet the needs and operations of the City of Markham. New decision trees will be required and potentially a new work plan scenario.

A new work plan scenario is proposed to increase the sustainability of the optimization process. The road network would be optimized based on the network level GDLCC; the alternative with the lowest network level GDLCC is selected. Optimizing based on the network level GDLCC would incorporate the environmental aspect while maintaining the economic; this incorporates a second aspect of sustainability into the generation of the optimal work plan.

A Pavement Management System is only a decision making support tool; the obtained results should be interpreted carefully and should only be used as a guide when making network level pavement management decisions.

### **5.5.3. Proactive Planning**

A PMS plays a significant role in the proactive planning of pavement management because it provides suggestions for what, when and where rehabilitation is required. Therefore, it's crucial that the collected field data, costing data and deterioration models within PMS are accurate. To maximize the potential benefits of a PMS, the following proactive planning recommendations are proposed: [Chan, 2010].

- Continuous update of pavement OCI data stored within the PMS (entire network evaluation every 2-3 years, update rehabilitated sections to 100 post construction, annual update of non-rehabilitated sections using deterioration models)
- Continuous calibration of deterioration models for existing treatment alternatives, and addition of deterioration models for new treatment alternatives
- Rehabilitation of road segments as close to the recommended year as possible to optimize benefits
- Routinely run maintenance and rehabilitation analysis on PMS during completion of yearly rehabilitation program and make necessary tweaks
- Allocate budget for future years based on the rehabilitation predictions made by the PMS

## **5.6. Development of Network Level Framework**

The objective of a sustainable network level pavement management framework is to utilize the allocated budget in a manner that balances road network performance with environmental and social benefits. Given this objective, the proposed sustainable network level framework is displayed in Figure 5.2.

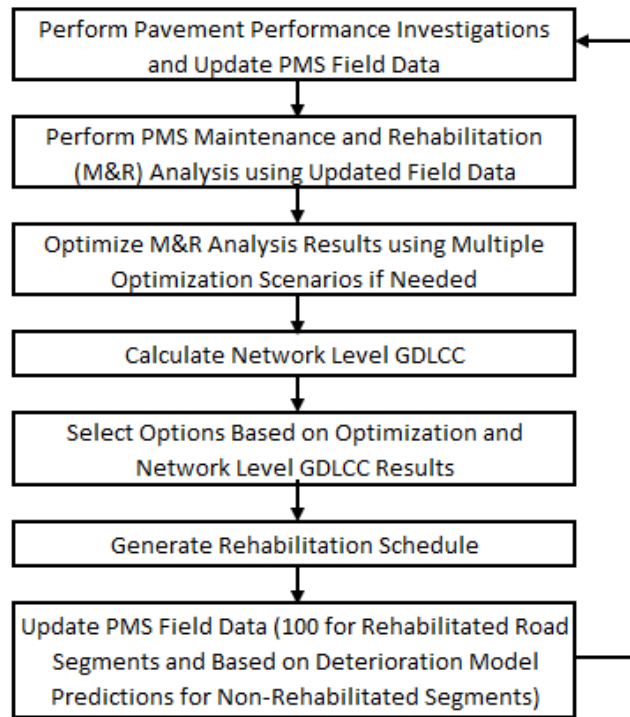


Figure 5.2 – Recommended Network Level Framework

The foundation of the proposed sustainable network level framework is the collection of accurate pavement performance data. Field data is used in the generation of the annual pavement rehabilitation program. Therefore with flawed field data, the rehabilitation program will be also be flawed which leads to the pavement network operating at less than maximum levels of service. The next step is to input the field data into a PMS and perform the maintenance and rehabilitation analysis. The results of this analysis must then be optimized using one or more of the available optimization scenarios; it is recommended that Cost Effectiveness (CE) be the basis of this optimization. Rehabilitation alternatives are then chosen using the optimization results and the network level GDLCC analysis results; this process generates the road rehabilitation program for the current year. The field data within the PMS must be updated annually, either increased to 100 post rehabilitation, updated based on deterioration models or a complete network update every two to three years. The final step is the proposition of a budget for the next year using the rehabilitation predictions made by PMS.

## 5.7. Network Level and Project Level Framework Connection

A sustainable pavement management operation requires the network and project levels to work together efficiently and effectively. Therefore, to assist the City of Markham in achieving pavement management sustainability, the following connections between the previously developed network level and project level frameworks are proposed. The connected frameworks are displayed in Figure 5.3.

The annual cycle begins at the top of the network level; following the network level framework steps, a road rehabilitation program is generated. This program specifies the road segments that require maintenance or rehabilitation for the current year. With the generation of this road

rehabilitation program, the connected framework moves over to the project level. With the road segments in need of maintenance and rehabilitation identified at the network level, the project level attempts to select the optimal rehabilitation strategy for each of the identified road segments. By calculating the project level GDLCC and evaluating each project using GreenPave, it is possible for decision makers to choose the most sustainable treatment alternatives. Following the completion of the current year's road rehabilitation program, the PMS field data must be updated to ensure the accuracy of next year's pavement management analysis. The current year's annual cycle is completed and the combined framework moves back to the top of the network level for next year's analysis.

To summarize, two connections between the network and project level frameworks are proposed. The first connection occurs from the network level to the project level once the road rehabilitation program has been generated. The second and most crucial connection occurs from the project level to the network level post construction; the PMS field data must be updated to ensure the accuracy of next year's pavement management analysis.

## **5.8. Chapter 5 Summary**

This chapter focuses on the development of a framework for incorporating sustainability into the project level and network level pavement management practices at the City of Markham. Once the need for maintenance at a specific road segment is identified, the project level framework is used to determine the optimal rehabilitation strategy for that segment. The project level framework is centred on GreenPave.

To aid in the development of a network level framework, the City of Markham's current network level practices are reviewed. MicroPAVER is also reviewed as a potential Pavement Management System for the City of Markham. MicroPAVER would be used for aiding decision makers in generating the annual pavement rehabilitation plan. Three recommendations are made that will improve the sustainability of the City of Markham's network level pavement management. These three recommendations are network level GDLCC, implementation of a PMS and proactive planning. The recommended network level framework is developed and then the project level and network level frameworks are connected.

The proposed project level framework builds on existing practices through the calculation of the GDLCC and the GreenPave score of all rehabilitation alternatives and using these indicators in addition to detailed field investigations when making decisions. Additional costs to current practices are incurred due to extra hours of work and employee training.

The proposed network level framework is similar to current City of Markham practices with one key difference, which is the method in which the annual road rehabilitation work plan is generated. Currently the City of Markham generates its road rehabilitation work plan manually through engineering judgement; while the new system proposes that a PMS serve as a platform when generating the work plan. Operating costs of the proposed network level framework would not change significantly when compared to the operating costs of the current method. There is a potential for cost savings since the work plan is generated faster therefore requiring less hours of labour. Start up costs include the purchasing cost of the chosen PMS and employee training.

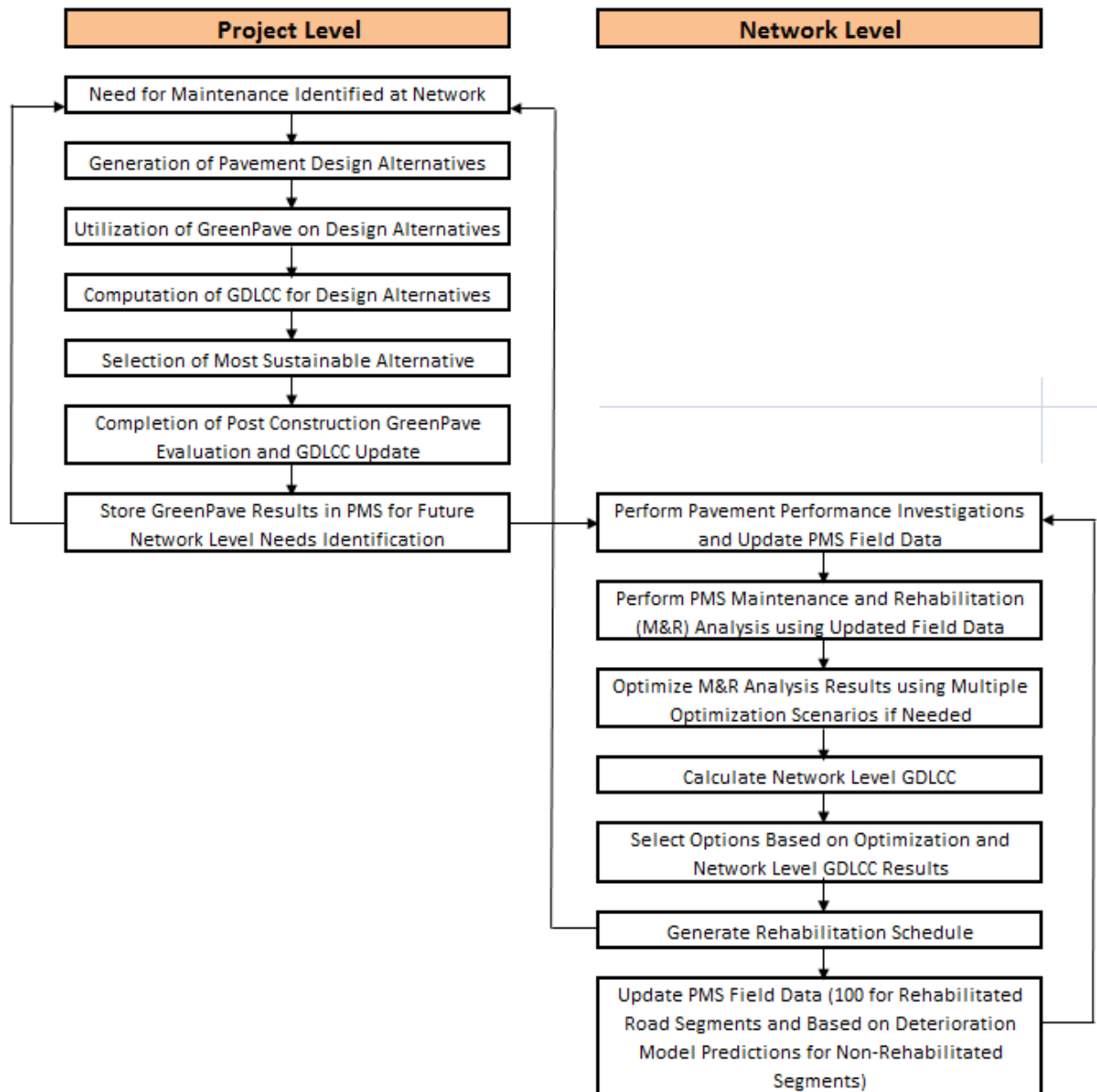


Figure 5.3 – Connection between Network Level and Project Level Frameworks

## Chapter 6

### ANALYSIS GUIDELINES

#### 6.1. Introduction

The objective of this chapter is to develop guidelines and recommendations for the usage of sustainable pavement best practices by the City of Markham based on the results of chapter 4 and chapter 5. Three indicators to promote sustainability in the project and network level pavement management decision making processes were recommended; these indicators were project level GDLCC, network level GDLCC and cost effectiveness. The objective is to provide the City of Markham with guidelines on the computation of these three indicators through numerical examples. The results of the hypothetical examples are discussed.

#### 6.2. Project Level GDLCC

This section of the report presents a solved numerical example for the project level GDLCC indicator. Consider the data provided in Table 6.1.

Table 6.1 – Project Level GDLCC Data

| Alternative | Construction Type | LCC           | GreenPave |
|-------------|-------------------|---------------|-----------|
| 1           | Hot Mix Asphalt   | \$ 257,037.00 | 9         |
| 2           | HMA with RAP      | \$ 239,564.00 | 9.9       |

| Alternative | Rehabilitation Type       | LCC           | GreenPave |
|-------------|---------------------------|---------------|-----------|
| 1           | Mill and Overlay with RAP | \$ 243,963.00 | 9.4       |
| 2           | CIP                       | \$ 130,033.00 | 16        |
| 3           | CIREAM                    | \$ 168,325.00 | 16        |

GDLCC is computed for both construction alternatives and all three rehabilitation alternatives using the project level GDLCC equation proposed in section 4.4.

##### New Construction

Alternative 1

$$\text{GDLCC} = \text{LCC} - \text{LCC} \times A \times (\text{GP}/32)$$

$$\text{GDLCC} = \$257037 - 257037(0.2)(9/32)$$

$$\text{GDLCC} = \mathbf{\$242578.67}$$

Alternative 2

$$\text{GDLCC} = \$239564 - \$239564(0.2)(9.9/32)$$

$$\text{GDLCC} = \mathbf{\$224740.98}$$

The results indicate that HMA with RAP has a lower GDLCC than traditional HMA; therefore HMA with Rap is the more sustainable alternative for this project.

## Rehabilitation

Alternative 1

$$GDLCC = LCC - LCC \times A \times (GP/32)$$

$$GDLCC = \$243963 - 243963(0.2)(9.4/32)$$

$$GDLCC = \mathbf{\$229630.17}$$

Alternative 2

$$GDLCC = \$130033 - \$130033(0.2)(16/32)$$

$$GDLCC = \mathbf{\$117029.70}$$

Alternative 3

$$GDLCC = \$168325 - \$168325(0.2)(16/32)$$

$$GDLCC = \mathbf{\$151492.50}$$

The results indicate that CIP has the lowest GDLCC followed by CIREAM and then Mill and Overlay with RAP; therefore CIP is the most sustainable alternative for this project.

### 6.3. Network Level GDLCC

This section of the report presents a solved numerical example for the network level GDLCC indicator. Consider the data provided in Table 6.2 assuming a discount rate of 6% is used.

Table 6.2 – Network Level GDLCC Data

| Road Segment | Estimated LCC | Service Life | GreenPave |
|--------------|---------------|--------------|-----------|
| 1            | \$ 197,254.00 | 10           | 11.5      |
| 3            | \$ 263,782.00 | 17           | 22        |
| 2            | \$ 231,784.00 | 14           | 9         |
| 4            | \$ 254,265.00 | 15           | 16        |

Network level GDLCC is computed for four road segments using the equation proposed in section 5.5.1.

$$GDLCC = [LCC \times (A/P, i, SL)] \times [1 - A \times \left(\frac{GP}{32}\right)]$$

$$(A/P, i, SL) = \frac{i(1+i)^{SL}}{(1+i)^{SL} - 1}$$

Road Segment 1

$$(A/P, i, SL) = \frac{0.06(1+0.06)^{10}}{(1+0.06)^{10} - 1} = 0.1359$$

$$GDLCC = \$197254(0.1359)[1 - 0.2(11.5/32)] = \mathbf{\$24880.08}$$



Road Segment 2

$$(A/P, i, SL) = \frac{0.06(1 + 0.06)^{17}}{(1 + 0.06)^{17} - 1} = 0.0954$$

$$GDLCC = \$263782(0.0954)[1 - 0.2(22/32)] = \mathbf{\$21704.64}$$

Road Segment 3

$$(A/P, i, SL) = \frac{0.06(1 + 0.06)^{14}}{(1 + 0.06)^{14} - 1} = 0.1076$$

$$GDLCC = \$231784(0.1076)[1 - 0.2(9/32)] = \mathbf{\$23537.09}$$

Road Segment 4

$$(A/P, i, SL) = \frac{0.06(1 + 0.06)^{15}}{(1 + 0.06)^{15} - 1} = 0.1030$$

$$GDLCC = \$254265(0.1030)[1 - 0.2(16/32)] = \mathbf{\$23570.37}$$

From the above calculations, road segment 2 has the lowest network level GDLCC of the four road segments even though it has the highest cost. Road segment 2 has the highest GreenPave score and longest life span; these two characteristics allow it to be the most sustainable rehabilitation choice.

## 6.4. Cost Effectiveness

This section of the report presents a solved numerical example for the cost effectiveness indicator. Consider the data provided in Table 6.3; the road segments and their corresponding network level GDLCC values were continued from the previous section.

Table 6.3 – Cost Effectiveness Data

| Road Segment | Existing OCI | Network Level GDLCC | Segment Length (km) |
|--------------|--------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| 1            | 54           | 24880.08            | 1.2                 |
| 2            | 56           | 21704.64            | 1.4                 |
| 3            | 62           | 23537.09            | 1.8                 |
| 4            | 59           | 23570.37            | 2.2                 |

$$\text{Cost Effectiveness (CE)} = \frac{\text{Effectiveness}}{\text{GDLCC} \times \text{Segment Length (km)}}$$

Road Segment 1

$$CE = \frac{100 - 54}{24880.08 \times 1.2} = \mathbf{0.00154} \frac{\text{OCI Gained}}{\$km}$$

Road Segment 2

$$CE = \frac{100 - 56}{21704.64 \times 1.4} = \mathbf{0.00145} \frac{\text{OCI Gained}}{\$km}$$

Road Segment 3

$$CE = \frac{100 - 62}{23537.09 \times 1.8} = \mathbf{0.00090} \frac{OCI \text{ Gained}}{\$km}$$

Road Segment 4

$$CE = \frac{100 - 59}{23570.37 \times 2.2} = \mathbf{0.00079} \frac{OCI \text{ Gained}}{\$km}$$

From the above calculations road segment 1 has the highest cost effectiveness with road segment 2 a close second; therefore based on cost effectiveness road segment 1 would be the most sustainable choice.

The network level decision makers would use the results of the network level GDLCC and cost effectiveness calculations in deciding which road segments will be rehabilitated in the yearly road rehabilitation program. In addition to these two indicators, decision makers should consider the social impacts at each road segment and available budget when generating the rehabilitation program.

Once a road segment has been chosen, possible rehabilitation techniques for the road segment should be generated and designed. The project level GDLCC indicator will aid decision makers in identifying the most sustainable rehabilitation technique for each individual road segment.

## Chapter 7

### CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS

Transportation infrastructure continuously deteriorates over time; therefore there is a continuous need for maintenance. Maintaining a functioning road network is a challenge in today's society due to limited financial and resource availability. In addition, the concept of sustainability is rapidly gaining momentum; pressuring transportation agencies such as the City of Markham to find cost effective, environmentally friendly and socially acceptable solutions. A means of determining how to effectively and efficiently spend limited funding must be found. This project entitled "Quantifying Pavement Sustainability" demonstrates the City of Markham's dedication to incorporating sustainability into their pavement engineering operations.

This thesis presents a practical framework for incorporating pavement sustainability best practices into the pavement engineering operations at the City of Markham; both project level and network level frameworks are considered.

Framework development initially began with the completion of a comprehensive literature review, where all state-of-the-art pavement engineering best practices are reviewed. The best practices are grouped into four categories which are materials, design and construction techniques and maintenance and rehabilitation techniques and carbon footprinting. A fifth category was created for sustainability evaluation systems. These evaluation systems provide a numerical value for the level of sustainability pavement projects achieve; the GreenPave rating system is chosen as the recommended sustainability evaluation system.

The costs provided in these conclusions are for the local road classification; however the same conclusions can be made for all other classifications. The pavement construction and maintenance best practices identified in the literature review were then analysed using PaLATE to determine the environmental, economic and greenhouse impacts of each technology. The PaLATE results indicate that warm mix asphalt and full depth reclamation are the most environmentally friendly construction and rehabilitation techniques, respectively. Including RAP within pavement mix designs reduces both costs and environmental impacts. Excluding microsurfacing, full depth reclamation was the least expensive rehabilitation technique (EAW of \$3,797.27) while hot mix asphalt with RAP was the cheapest construction technique (EAW of \$15,970.93). The most expensive initial construction and rehabilitation techniques are pervious concrete (EAW of \$37,211.65) and mill and overlay (EAW of \$23,691.18), respectively

The same initial construction and rehabilitation techniques are evaluated using the GreenPave rating system. Pervious concrete (11 points) scored the highest rating under the initial construction category with warm mix asphalt (10.4 points) a close second. Cold in place recycling, cold in place with expanded asphalt and full depth reclamation all scored 16 points which was the highest under the rehabilitation category. In the future, the City of Markham may wish to alter the GreenPave rating system to be more reflective of municipal practices as it is recognized the current GreenPave system may be weighted more heavily on high volume roads. GreenPave only evaluates the environmental aspect of sustainability. Therefore, to include the economical aspect, the green discounted life cycle cost (GDLCC) is calculated for all techniques. The GDLCC reduces the project's life cycle cost based on the level of sustainability achieved under the GreenPave rating system. Hot mix asphalt with RAP (GDLCC of \$224,740.98) and full depth reclamation (GDLCC of \$27,747.91) resulted with the lowest GDLCC in the initial

construction and rehabilitation categories, respectively.

Finally, the recommended project and network level frameworks for incorporating sustainability into the pavement engineering practices at the City of Markham are proposed. On the project level, GreenPave evaluation and project level GDLCC aid decision makers in determining the most sustainable project alternative. On the network level, a pavement management system (PMS) serves as the platform. The role of a PMS is to provide recommendations on when and where rehabilitation is required and which rehabilitation technique is the most sustainable. Cost effectiveness and network level GDLCC indicators also aid pavement engineers in making network level decisions. The project and network level frameworks are then connected to provide a complete pavement management framework for incorporating sustainability.

The City of Markham is committed to incorporating sustainability into their daily pavement engineering operations; the objective of this project is to propose a practical framework that will assist the City of Markham in fulfilling this commitment. Through the completion of this project, project and network level frameworks are developed. The City of Markham's next step is to move forward and make sustainability promoting modifications to their current pavement management practices. The incorporation of a Pavement Management System and GreenPave is highly recommended. With the completion of these modifications, a project evaluating the effectiveness of said modifications is recommended to be completed. The results of this project will indicate whether or not credible results were achieved through the incorporation of the proposed frameworks and whether or not additional modifications are necessary.

The City of Markham is recommended to modify the current version of GreenPave before incorporating it into their pavement engineering operations as it is currently tailored towards the high volume roads of the MTO road network. These modifications will allow City of Markham projects to achieve higher levels of GreenPave certification which will better reflect their levels of sustainability. These modifications involve adjustments to the GreenPave criteria to ensure they are suited to the lower volume roads of the City of Markham road network. For example: including pavements designed with service lives of over 30 years to the long-life pavements criterion.

## References

- [Ahammed, 2008] Ahammed, A. M., & Tighe, S. (2008). *Quiet Pavements: A Sustainable and Environmentally Friendly Choice*. Toronto: Transportation Association of Canada.
- [Aprovecho Research Center, 2007] MacCarthy, N., Ogle, D., Still, D., Bond, T., Roden, C., & Willson, B. (2007). *Labratory Comparison of the Global Warming Potential of six Categories of Biomass Cookin Stoves*. Creswell: Aprovecho Research Center.
- [APWA, 2011] American Public Works Association. (2011). APWA. Retrieved July 06, 2012, from MicroPAVER 6.5.1 Pavement Management Maintenance System: <http://www2.apwa.net/about/sig/micropaver/index.asp?disp=elements>
- [Bendtsen, 2010] Bendtsen, H., & Bruun, M. (2010). *Noise Abatement in Denmark - and Beyond*. Denmark.
- [Cable, 2004] Cable, J. (2004, September). *Reassessing Two Lifts Paving*. Retrieved March 18, 2011, from Center for Portland Cement Concrete Pavement Technology, Iowa State University: <http://publications.iowa.gov/2958/1/TwoLiftSummary.pdf>
- [CaGBC, 2011] Canada Green Building Council. Retrieved March 16, 2011, from Introduction to LEED: <http://www.cagbc.org/AM/Template.cfm?Section=LEED>
- [Cheng, 2011] Cheng, D., Hicks, G. R., & Teesdale, T. *Assessment of Warm Mix Technologiees for Use with Asphalt Rubber Paving Applications*.
- [Chan, 2009] Chan, P. (2009). *Exploring Sustainable Pavement Rehabilitation: Cold In-Place Recycling with Expanded Asphalt Mix*. Washington D.C.: Transportation Research Board.
- [Chan, 2010] Chan, P. (2010). *Quantifying Pavement Sustainability*. Waterloo: Ontario Ministry of Transportation.
- [Ddamba, 2011] Ddamba, S., Islam, U. R., & Tighe, S. L. (2011). *Field and Laboratory Evaluation of Recycled Asphalt Shingles Mix: A Canadian Study*. Washington D.C.: Transportation Research Board.
- [Donavan, 2011] Donovan, P. R. (2011). *Tire Noise Generation and Propogation over Porous and non-Porous Asphalt Pavements*. Petaluma.
- [El-Hakim, 2012] El-Hakim, M., & Tighe, S. (2012). *Sustainability of Perpetual Pavement Designs: A Canadian Prospective*. Washington: Transportation Research Board.
- [Envision, 2011] Institute for Sustainable Infrastructure. (2011). *Envision Sustainability Rating System*. Retrieved October 3, 2011, from ISI: <http://www.sustainableinfrastructure.org/rating/index.cfm>
- [Esenwa, 2011] Esenwa, M. (2011). *Warm Mix Asphalt Design*. Toronto: McAsphalt.

[Feldman, 2009] Feldman, D. R. (2009). *Diamond Grinding*. 2009: California Pavement Preservation Conference.

[Fulton, 2008] Fulton, B. (2008). *Use of Recycled Glass in Pavement Aggregate*. Australia: 23rd ARRB Conference.

[Greene, 2011] Greene, J., Nazef, A., & Choubane, B. (2011). *A 30 Year Performance Evaluation of a Two Layer Concrete Pavement System*. Florida.

[GreenPave, 2012] Materials Research and Research Office. (2012). *GreenPave Reference Guide*. Ontario Ministry of Transportation.

[Greenroads, 2011] University of Washington, CH2M Hill Inc. (February 2011). *Greenroads Abridge Manual v1.5*.

[Hassan, 2009] Hassan, M. (2009). *Life Cycle Assessment of Warm Mix Asphalt and Economic and Environmental Perspective*. Louisiana: Louisiana State University.

[Henderson, 2011] Henderson, V., & Tighe, S. (2011). *Pervious Concrete Pavement - A sustainable Alternative*. Washington: Transportation Research Board.

[Holt, 2010] Holt, C., O'Toole, L., & Sullivan, P. (2010). *Quantifying Greenhouse Gas Emission Reductions when Utilizing Road Recycling Maintenance Processes*. Halifax.

[Horvath, 2007] Horvath, A. (2007). *PaLATE: Pavement Life-cycle Assessment Tool for Environmental and Economical Effects*. Retrieved July 09, 2012, from Consortium on Green Design and Manufacturing: <http://www.ce.berkeley.edu/~horvath/palate.html>

[ICPI, 2008] Interlocking Concrete Paver Institute. (2008). *University Curriculum for Civil Engineers*. ICPI.

[ICPP, 2007] Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. (2007). Climate Change 2007: Working Group I: The Physical Science Basis. *Climate Change 2007* (p. 2.10.2 Direct Global Warming Potentials). IPCC.

[Kringos, 2011] Kringos, N., Vassilikou, F., Kotsovos, M., & Scarpas, A. (2011). *Application of Pervious Concrete for Sustainable Pavements: A Micro Mechanical Investigation*. Netherlands.

[Lane, 2007] Lane, B. & Kazmierowski, T. (2007). *Short Term Performance of Innovative Precast Concrete Slab Repairs in Highway 427, Toronto*. Saskatoon: Transportation Association of Canada.

[Lane, 2011] Lane, B. *MTO's GreenPave Rating System*. Retrieved March 17, 2011, from <http://www.ogra.org/lib/db2file.asp?fileid=31913>

[Leung, 2007] Leung, Y.-T. (2007). *Evaluation of Sound Attenuation Abilities of Various Asphalt Pavements*. Waterloo: University of Waterloo.

[Loria, 2011] Loria, L., Hajj, E. Y., Sebaaly, P. E., Barton, M., Kass, S., & Liske, T. (2011). *Performance Evaluation of Asphalt Mixtures with High Rap Content*. Washington.

[Masahiko, 2010] Masahiko, M., Yoshinaka, T., Omoto, S., & Nemoto, N. (2010). Application of Solar Heat-Blocking Pavement: An Environmentally Friendly Pavement Technology. *Routes Roads* , 56-65.

[Meritt, 2011] Meritt, D. K., & Samuel, T. S. (2011). *Sustainable Pavements with Precast Prestressed Concrete*. Washington D.C.

[Miller, 2011a] The Miller Group. (2011). *Cold In-Place Recycling*. Retrieved October 3, 2011, from The Miller Group: [http://www.millergroup.ca/paving\\_construction/pavement\\_recycling/cold\\_recycling/index.html](http://www.millergroup.ca/paving_construction/pavement_recycling/cold_recycling/index.html)

[Miller, 2011b] The Miller Group. (2011). *Microsurfacing*. Retrieved September 30, 2011, from The Miller Group: [http://www.millergroup.ca/paving\\_construction/private\\_sector/micro\\_surfacing/index.html](http://www.millergroup.ca/paving_construction/private_sector/micro_surfacing/index.html)

[Monkman, 2010] Monkman, S., & Niven, R. (2010). *Interaction of Carbon Dioxide Curing into Precast Concrete Production*. Halifax.

[MWV, 2012] MWV Specialty Chemicals. (2012). *Evothrm Warm Mix Asphalt*. Retrieved February 16, 2012, from MWV Specialty Chemicals: <http://www.meadwestvaco.com/mwv/groups/content/documents/document/mwv006575.pdf>

[Nazzal, 2011] Nazzal, M. D., Sargand, S., Al-Rawashdeh, A., & Powers, D. (2011). *Evaluation of Warm Mix Asphalt Field Trials in Ohio*. Ohio.

[Newcomb, 2010] Newcomb, D. E., Willis, R., & Timm, D. H. (2010). *Perpetual Asphalt Pavements - A Synthesis*. Asphalt Pavement Alliance.

[NYSDOT, 2008] NYSDOT. (September 2008). *GreenLITES Project Design Certification Program*.

[OPSS 1150, 2010] OPSS 1150. (2010, February). *Material Specification for Hot Mix Asphalt*. Retrieved March 17, 2011, from Ontario Provincial Standard Specification.

[OPSS 333, 2010] OPSS 333. (2010, April). *Construction Specification for Cold In-Place Recycling*. Retrieved October 3, 2011, from Ontario Provincial Standard Specification.

[OPSS 335, 2009] OPSS 336. (2009, November). *Construction Specification for Cold In-Place Recycling with Expanded Asphalt*. Retrieved October 3, 2011, from Ontario Provincial Standard Specification.

[OPSS 336, 2009] OPSS 336. (2009, January). *Micro-surfacing - OPSS 336* . Retrieved October 2, 2011, from Ontario Provincial Standard Specification.

[OPSS 355, 2006] OPSS 355. (2006, November). *Construction Specification for the Installation of Interlocking Concrete Pavers*. Retrieved March 17, 2011, from Ontario Provincial Standard Specification.

[OPSS 361, 2005] OPSS 361. (2005, November). *Construction Specification for Rubblizing Concrete Pavement and Concrete Base*. Retrieved October 2, 2011, from Ontario Provincial Standard Specification.

[OPSS 363, 2008] OPSS 363. (2008, April). *Construction Specifications for Repairing Rigid Pavements with Precast Concrete Slabs – OPSS 363*. Retrieved October 2, 2011, from Ontario Provincial Standard Specification.

[Penner, 2012] Penner, R. (2012, April 18). City of Markham Pavement Engineer.

[Raymond, 2010] Raymond, C. (2010). *MTO's Green Roads Program: Encouraging and Recognizing the Increased Use of Aggregates and RAP in HMA*. Ontario Ministry of Transportation.

[Rigatti, 2012] Rigatti, L. (2012, April 13). Dufferin Construction.

[Schaus, 2007] Schaus, L. K. (2007). *Porous Asphalt Pavement Designs: Proactive Design for Cold Climate Use*. Waterloo: University of Waterloo.

[Santero, 2010] Santero, N., Masanet, E., & Horvath, A. (2010). *Life Cycle Assessment of Pavements: A Critical Review of Existing Literature and Research*. Illinois: Portland Cement Association.

[Shongtao, 2011] Shongtao, D., & Thomas, T. (2011). *Response and Performance of Flexible Pavement Test Sections with Stabilized Full Depth Reclamation Base at MnRoad*. Washington D.C.: Transportation Research Board.

[Smith, 2008] Smith, J. T. (2008). *Coarse Recycled Aggregate Concrete Pavements - Design, Instrumentation and Performance*. Toronto: Transportation Association of Canada.

[TAC, 2012] Transportation Association of Canada. (2012). *Pavement Asset and Design Management Guide*. Ottawa.

[Thean seng, 2011] Thean seng, A. *What are Supplimentary Cementitious Materials (SCM)*. Accessed May 2011.

[Thomas, 2010] Thomas, M., Kazanis, K., Cail, K., Delagrave, A., & Blair, B. (2010). *Lowering the Carbon Footprint of Concrete by Reducing the Clinker Content of Cement*. Halifax:



Transportation Association of Canada.

[Tighe, 2008] Tighe, S. (2008). *Who Thought Recycled Asphalt Shingles Needed To Be Landfilled: Why Not Build A road*. Conference of the Transportation Association of Canada.

[TOM, 2011] City of Markham. (2011). *Engineering Design Criteria and Standard Drawings*. Markham: Operations Department.

[TOM, 2012] Brennan. (2012). *Asphalt Resurfacing Contract Sheet*. Markham, Canada: City of Markham.

[Tompkins, 2011] Tompkins, D., Vancura, M., Rao, S., Khazanovich, L., & Darter, M. I. (2011). *Construction of Sustainable Pavements: Two Layer Concrete Pavement at the Mnroad Facility*. Minnesota.

[United Nations, 1987] United Nations. (1987, December 11). *Report of the World Commission on Environment and Development*. Retrieved October 24, 2011, from General Assembly: <http://www.un.org/documents/ga/res/42/ares42-187.htm>

[USGBC, 2011] United States Green Building Council. (2011). *LEED*. Retrieved October 24, 2011, from USGBC: <http://www.usgbc.org/DisplayPage.aspx?CategoryID=19>

[US DOT, 2010] United States Department of Transportation. (2010). Retrieved March 17, 2011, from Sustainable Highways Self-Evaluation Tool: <https://www.sustainablehighways.org/124/score.html>

[Wakefield, 2011] Wakefield, A. (2011). *A Comprehensive Evaluation of Hot Mix Asphalt versus Chemically Modified Warm Mix Asphalt*. Waterloo: University of Waterloo.

[Ward, 2009] Ward, P. L. (2009, February 11). *Sulfur Dioxide Initiates Global Climate Change in Four Ways*. Retrieved January 20, 2012, from Teton Techtonics: <http://tetontectonics.org/Climate/SO2InitiatesClimateChange.pdf>

[West, 2011] West, R., Michael, J., Turochy, R., & Maghsoodloo, S. (2011). *A Comparison of Virgin and Recycled Asphalt Pavements Using Long-Term Pavement Performance SPS-5 Data*. Washington.

[Wienrank, 2006] Wienrank, C. J., & Lippert, D. L. (2006). *Illinois Performance Study of Pavement Rubblization*. Washington D.C.: Transportation Research Board.

[Woldemariam, 2011] Woldemariam, W., Olek, J., & McDaniel, R. S. (2011). *European HMA Mixture Design Practices for Tire-Pavement Noise Reduction*. Indiana.

## **Appendix A**

### **PaLATE Walkthrough**

## Introduction

Appendix A provides new users with an explanation regarding how PaLATE is used to quantify the costs and environmental impacts of pavement projects. PaLATE was developed by a research team lead by Dr. Arpad Horvath at the University of California, Berkley. The program is an input/output excel based tool used for quantifying the environmental and economical impacts of pavement projects. For the purposes of this report, PaLATE was used to quantify both economical costs and environmental savings, therefore a full walkthrough of the program is provided.

The PaLATE excel workbook contains multiple work sheets falling under three categories: input, output and data. The first worksheet labeled “Intro” does not fall under any of these categories and is meant to provide the user with a short guide. The input section contains five worksheets which are: Design, Initial Construction, Maintenance, Equipment and Cost. The user is allowed to enter data regarding pavement dimensions, material volumes, transportation distances and modes, processes, costs and equipment in these worksheets. The output section contains two worksheets which are cost results and environmental results. These worksheets provide the user with the results of the economical and environmental analysis in the form of tables and plots. The data section contains eight worksheets which are: densities, equipment details, EMF Transport, Fumes, Leachate, Cost Data, Conversions and Diagram. These worksheets contain the data used to analyze the provided input and produce the output. The information contained within these slides is not intended to be modified under normal circumstances. The next sections provide an in depth look at the following worksheets: Design, Initial Construction, Maintenance, Cost, Economical Results and Environmental Results.

## Design Worksheet

This section of the report presents a walkthrough of the Design worksheet. The Design worksheet requires the user to input information regarding pavement dimensions and material densities. The first table requires the user to input the dimensions (width, length and depth) of each pavement layer. PaLATE can accommodate up to 7 layers, 3 wearing course and 4 subbase layers. If the pavement design contains a shoulder or embankment, the volume can be entered under the pavement dimension table. Typical City of Markham roads do not have shoulders or embankments. The analysis period up to a maximum of 40 years may be entered under the shoulder/embankment volume cell. The remaining two tables contains the material and process densities. Default values are included; however they may be changed if inconsistencies between these values and the design densities exist. The default density values were used. Figure B.1 displays the layout of the design worksheet.

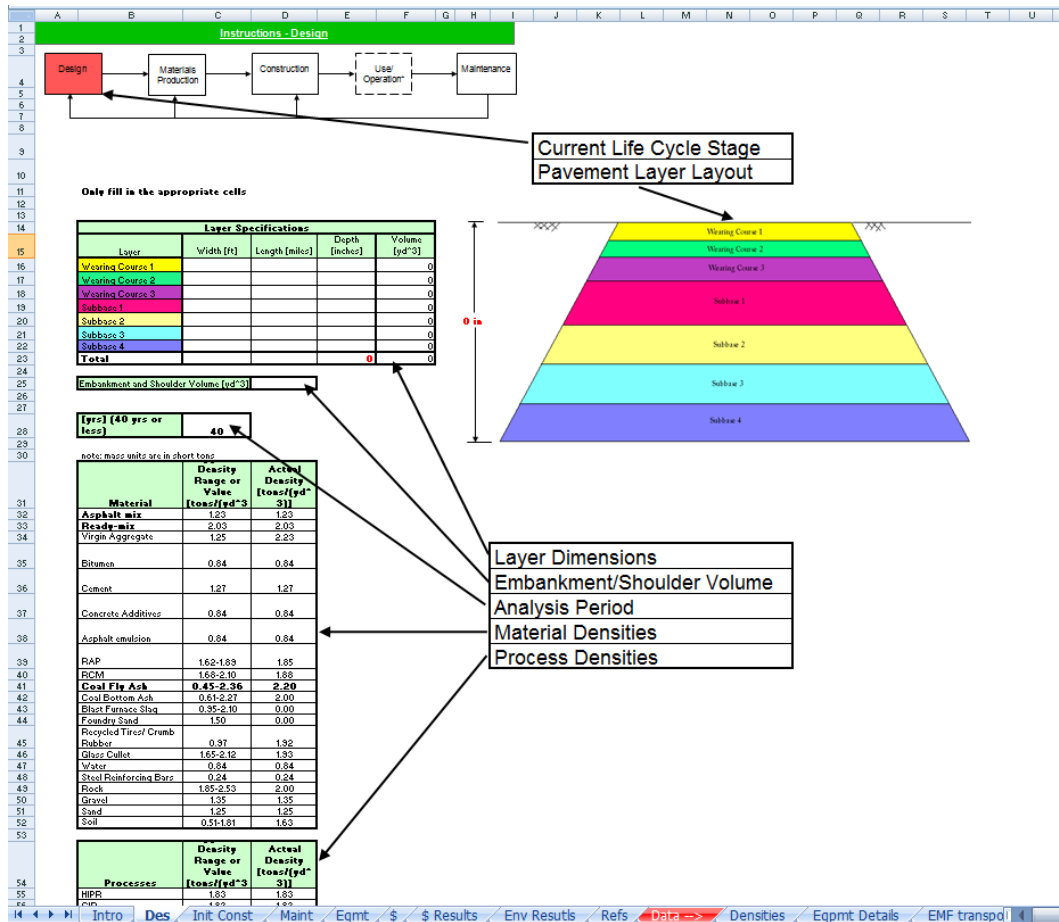


Figure B.1 – Design Worksheet Layout

## Initial Construction Worksheet

The initial construction worksheet allows users to input data regarding the materials used in each pavement layer. The user must specify the volume, transportation distance and transportation mode associated with each material. PaLATE lists a wide range of possible materials that may be included within asphalt or concrete pavements; materials not included within the design may be disregarded. This worksheet is organized into the same three wearing course and four subbase layers as the Design worksheet. The layer designations in the Design and Initial Construction worksheets must match. Figure B.2 displays the Initial Construction worksheet layout. Data must not be entered into the grey cells.

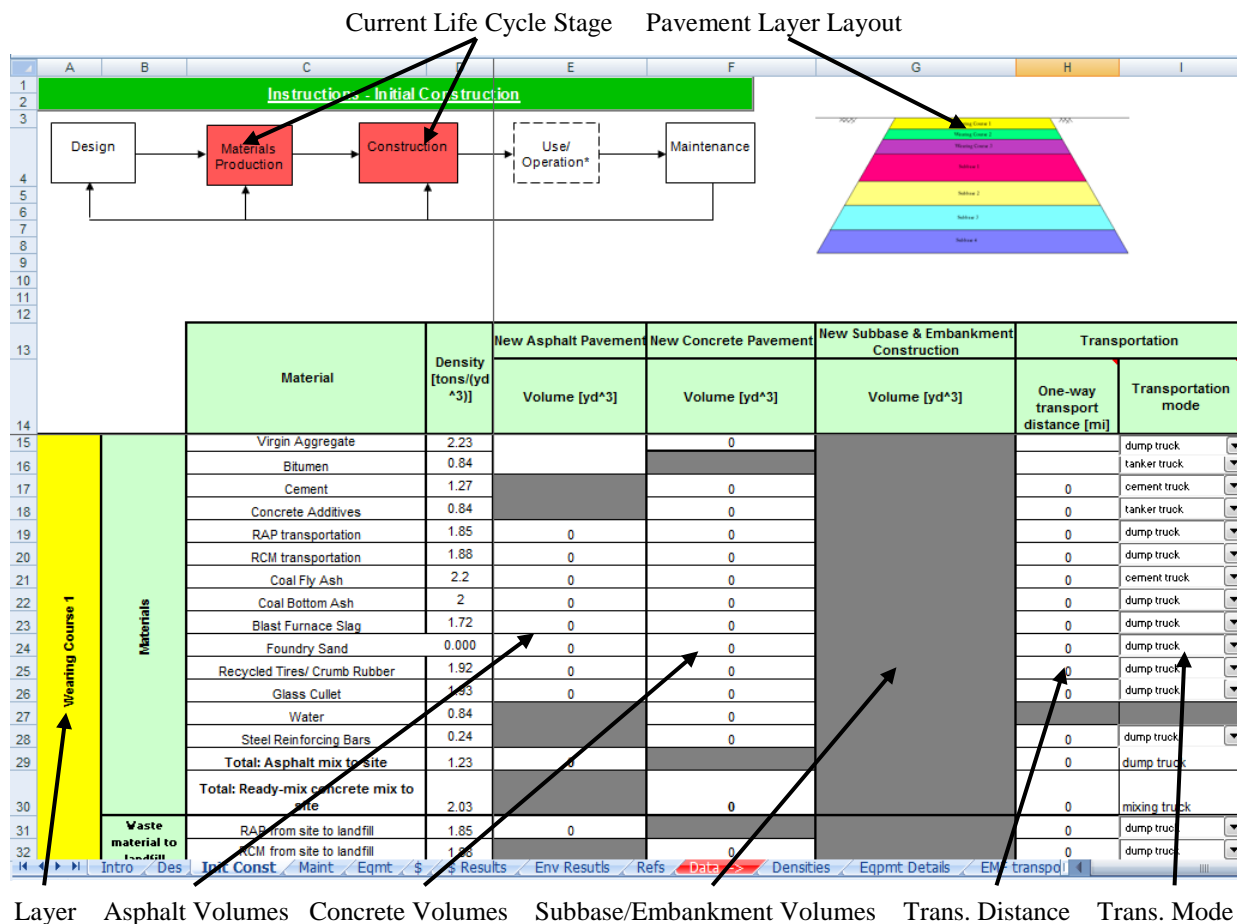


Figure B.2 – Initial Construction Worksheet Layout

## Maintenance Worksheet

The Maintenance worksheet allows the user to input data regarding the maintenance and rehabilitation processes performed on pavements. Data within this worksheet is grouped into two categories which are materials and processes. The user must input material volumes, transportation distances and transportation modes into the material section. The processes section allows users to incorporate maintenance and rehabilitation techniques into the analysis by entering the lifetime asphalt/concrete volumes used. The processes PaLATE can analyze are Hot In-Place Recycling, Cold In-Place Recycling, Patching, Microsurfacing, Crack Sealing, Whitetopping, Rubblization and Full Depth Reclamation. Figure B.3 displays the Maintenance worksheet layout; the differences between the Initial Construction and Maintenance worksheets are highlighted.

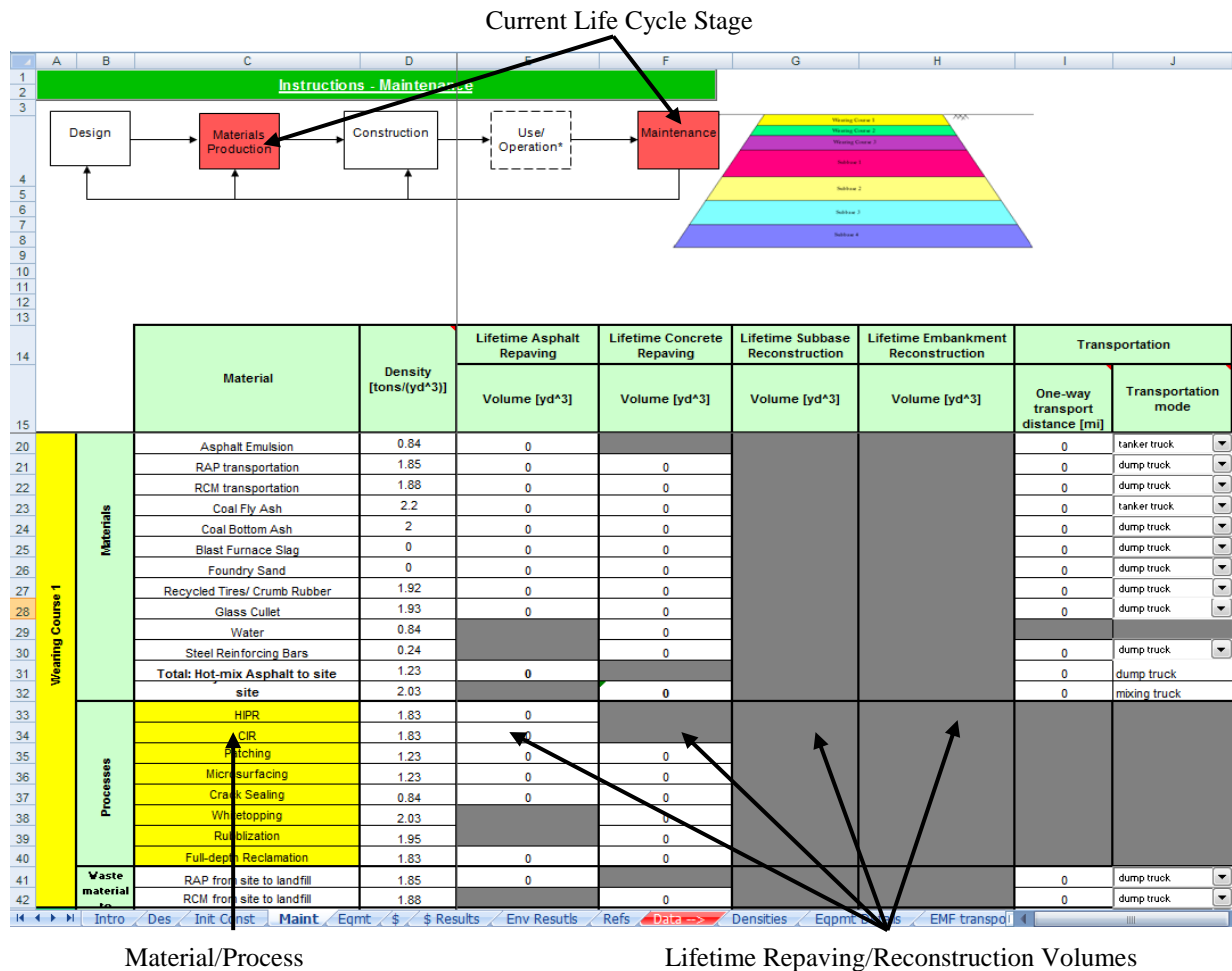


Figure B.3 – Maintenance Worksheet Layout

## Cost Worksheet

The Cost worksheet allows users to input data regarding project expenditures. PaLATE allows the user to input expenditure data in either the lump sum format (a single cost is required for each construction or maintenance technique) or in unit cost format (individual material costs, labour costs, equipment costs and profit margins are required). The user must specify the analysis period and discount rate regardless of the chosen format. PaLATE also allows the user to compare two alternative pavement proposals; alternative 1 is labeled “Base Scenario” while alternative 2 is labeled “Alternative Scenario”. This feature allows users to make informed decisions when faced with a decision between two competing pavement proposals.

Figure B.4 displays the layout of the lump sum format. The user must input the construction volume and lump unit cost (\$/yard<sup>3</sup>) for each construction and maintenance technique. PaLATE provides the Net Present Values (NPV) and annualized costs for the specified pavement construction and maintenance techniques.

|  |  |  |   |  |        |  |
|--|--|--|---|--|--------|--|
|  |  |  | BASE SCENARIO                             |  |        |  |
|  |  |  | Period of Analysis [yrs] (40 yrs or less) |  | 40     |  |
|  |  |  | Discount Rate [%] (e.g., 5.00)            |  | 3.00%  |  |
|  |  |  | UCRF                                      |  | 0.0433 |  |

Enter the discount rate in the blue table  
AND fill out EITHER the green table OR  
the orange table.

Discount Rate

BASE SCENARIO

| Installed Asphalt Paving Cost                   |               |                       |                  | Installed Concrete Paving Cost         |                       |                  | Installed Subbase & Embankment Construction Cost |  |                  |  |           |
|---|---------------|-----------------------|------------------|--|-----------------------|------------------|--|--|------------------|--|-----------|
| Expected Cost: 0                                |               |                       |                  | Expected Cost[\$/yd^2]: 31             |                       |                  | Expected Cost: 0                                 |  |                  |  |           |
| Initial Construction Volume [yd^3]: 2157.918936 |               |                       |                  | Initial Construction Volume [yd^3]: 0  |                       |                  | Initial Construction Volume [yd^3]: 8624.361152  |  |                  |  |           |
| Total Maintenance Volume [yd^3]: 0              |               |                       |                  | Total Maintenance Volume [yd^3]: 0     |                       |                  | Total Maintenance Volume [yd^3]: 0               |  |                  |  |           |
| Year  | Volume [yd^3] | Unit Cost [\$/(yd^3)] | Actual Cost [\$] | Volume [yd^3]                          | Unit Cost [\$/(yd^3)] | Actual Cost [\$] | Volume [yd^3]                                    | Unit Cost [\$/(yd^3)]                  | Actual Cost [\$] |  |           |
| 0   | 2157.918936   | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 8624.361152                                      | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 1   | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 2   | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 3   | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 4   | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 5   | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 6   | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 7   | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 8   | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 9   | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| 10  | 0             | 0                     | 0                | 0                                      | 0                     | 0                | 0  | 0                                      | 0                |  |           |
| Initial Construction Net Present Value          |               |                       | \$0.00           | Initial Construction Net Present Value |                       |                  | \$0.00   | Initial Construction Net Present Value |                  |  | \$0.00    |
| Maintenance Net Present Value                   |               |                       | \$0.00           | Maintenance Net Present Value          |                       |                  | \$0.00   | Maintenance Net Present Value          |                  |  | \$0.00    |
| Annualized Cost: Initial Construction           |               |                       | \$0.00/yr        | Annualized Cost: Initial Construction  |                       |                  | \$0.00/yr  | Annualized Cost: Initial Construction  |                  |  | \$0.00/yr |
| Annualized Cost: Maintenance                    |               |                       | \$0.00/yr        | Annualized Cost: Maintenance           |                       |                  | \$0.00/yr  | Annualized Cost: Maintenance           |                  |  | \$0.00/yr |
| Annualized Cost: Total                          |               |                       | \$0.00/yr        | Annualized Cost: Total                 |                       |                  | \$0.00/yr  | Annualized Cost: Total                 |                  |  | \$0.00/yr |

Year

Initial Construction/ Maintenance Type

Volume (year n)

Unit Cost

Total Cost (year n)

AC/NPV

Figure B.4 – Cost Worksheet Layout (Lump Sum)

Figure B.5 displays the layout of the unit cost format. The unit cost format allows the user to input material costs and volumes on an individual material basis. In addition to material costs and volumes, the user must input labour costs, equipment costs and the expected profit margin. PaLATE provides the NPV and annualized costs for the specified materials.

|                                 | Virgin Aggregate                                      |                           | Bitumen   |                           | Labor<br>[ <b>\$</b> ] | Equipment<br>[ <b>\$</b> ] | Overhead & Profit<br>[ <b>\$</b> ] | Total Materials, Labor, Equipment, Overhead, & Profit [ <b>\$</b> ] |
|---------------------------------|---|---------------------------|---|---------------------------|------------------------|----------------------------|------------------------------------|---|
|                                 | Expected Cost: 9.33                                   |                           | Expected Cost: 0                                      |                           |                        |                            |                                    |   |
|                                 | Total Initial Construction Volume [yd^3]: 2114.757617 |                           | Total Initial Construction Volume [yd^3]: 43.15831872 |                           |                        |                            |                                    |   |
|                                 | Total Maintenance Volume [yd^3]: 0                    |                           | Total Maintenance Volume [yd^3]: 0                    |                           |                        |                            |                                    |   |
| Year                            | Volume [yd^3]   | Actual Cost [ <b>\$</b> ] | Volume [yd^3]   | Actual Cost [ <b>\$</b> ] |                        |                            |                                    |   |
| 0                               | 2114.757617   | 48000                     | 43.15831872   | 20000                     | 16000                  | 12000                      | 11000                              | 185500  |
| 1                               | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| 2                               | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| 3                               | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| 4                               | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| 5                               | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| 6                               | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| 7                               | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| 8                               | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| 9                               | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| 10                              | 0   | 0                         | 0   | 0                         | 0                      | 0                          | 0                                  | 0   |
| NPV Base Scenario [ <b>\$</b> ] |   | \$48,000.00               |   | \$20,000.00               | \$16,000.00            | \$12,000.00                | \$11,000.00                        | \$185,000.00  |
| Annualized Cost                 |   | \$2,076.59/yr             |   | \$865.25/yr               | \$692.20/yr            | \$519.15/yr                | \$475.89/yr                        | \$8,025.17/yr   |

Year    Material    Volume    Unit Cost    Annualized cost    NPV    Labour Cost    Equipment Cost    Profit    Total Cost

Figure B.5 – Cost Worksheet Layout (Unit Cost)

## Cost Results Worksheet

The Cost Results worksheet summarizes the economical life cycle analysis results. The results are displayed graphically in four figures which are:

- Net Present Value Life-Cycle Costs Broken Down by Phase (Figure B.6)
- Net Present Value Life-Cycle Costs Broken down by Materials and Processes (Figure B.7)
- Annualized Costs: Net Present Value Life-Cycle Costs Broken Down by Phase (Figure B.8)
- Annualized Costs: Net Present Value Life-cycle Costs Broken down by Materials and Processes (Figure B.9)

These figures provide a comparison between alternative 1 and alternative 2. In the displayed hypothetical case, alternative 1 resulted with a higher NPV life-cycle cost than alternative 2; therefore alternative 2 is the preferred option.



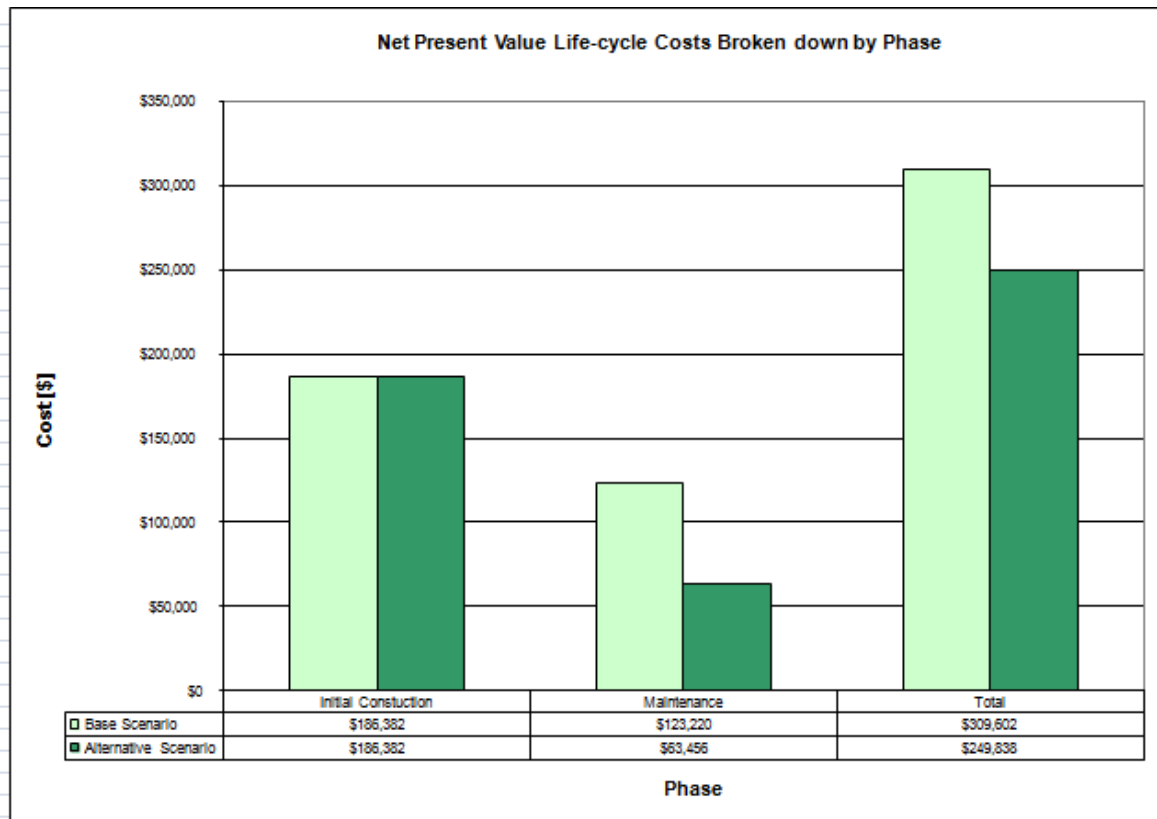


Figure B.6 – Sample Cost Worksheet Output

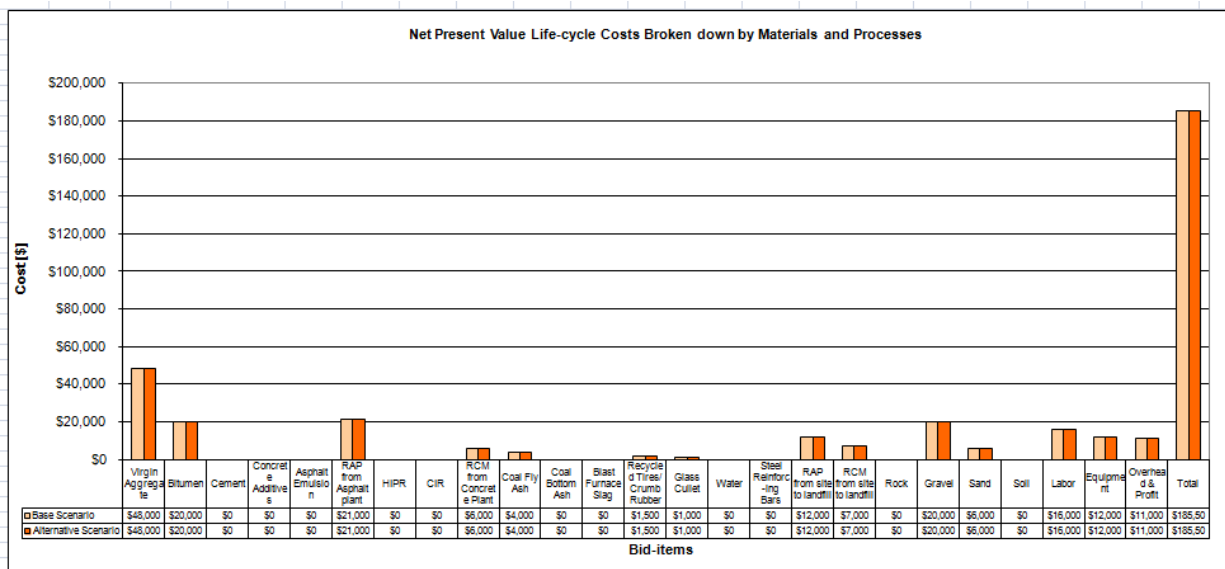


Figure B.7 – Sample Cost Worksheet Output

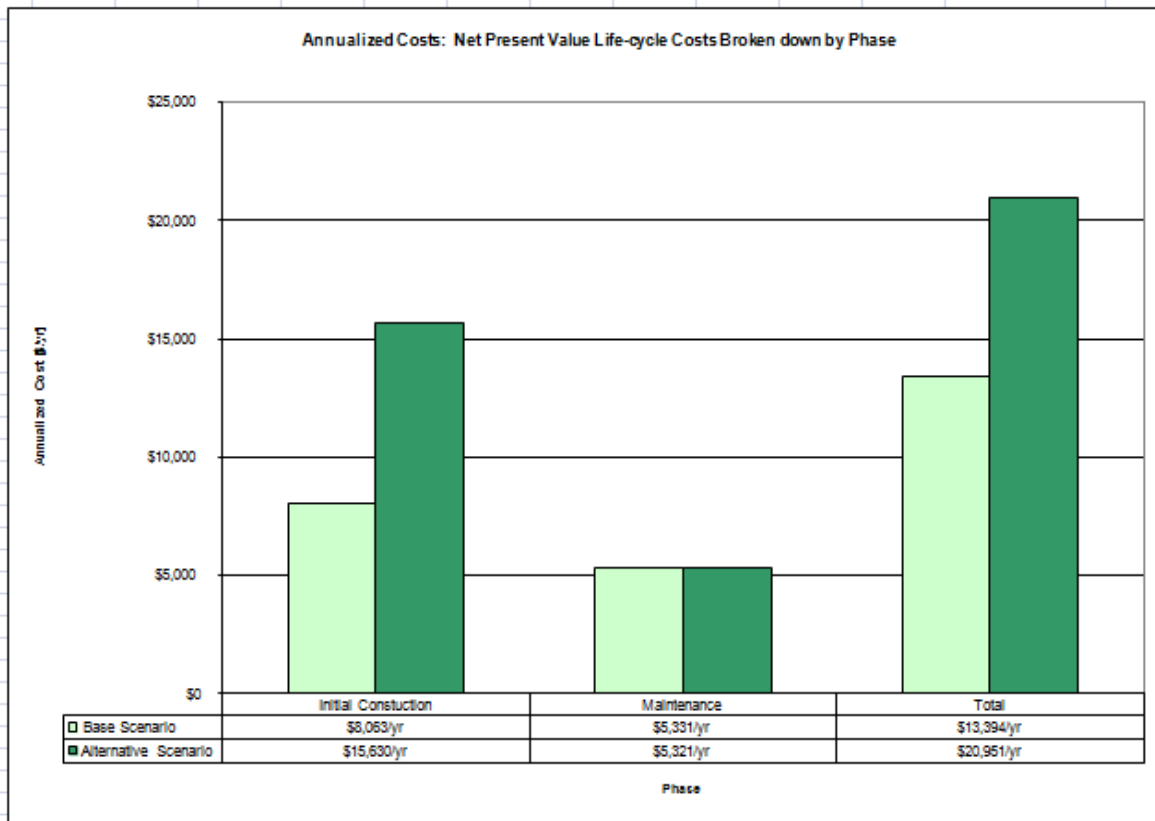


Figure B.8 – Sample Cost Worksheet Output

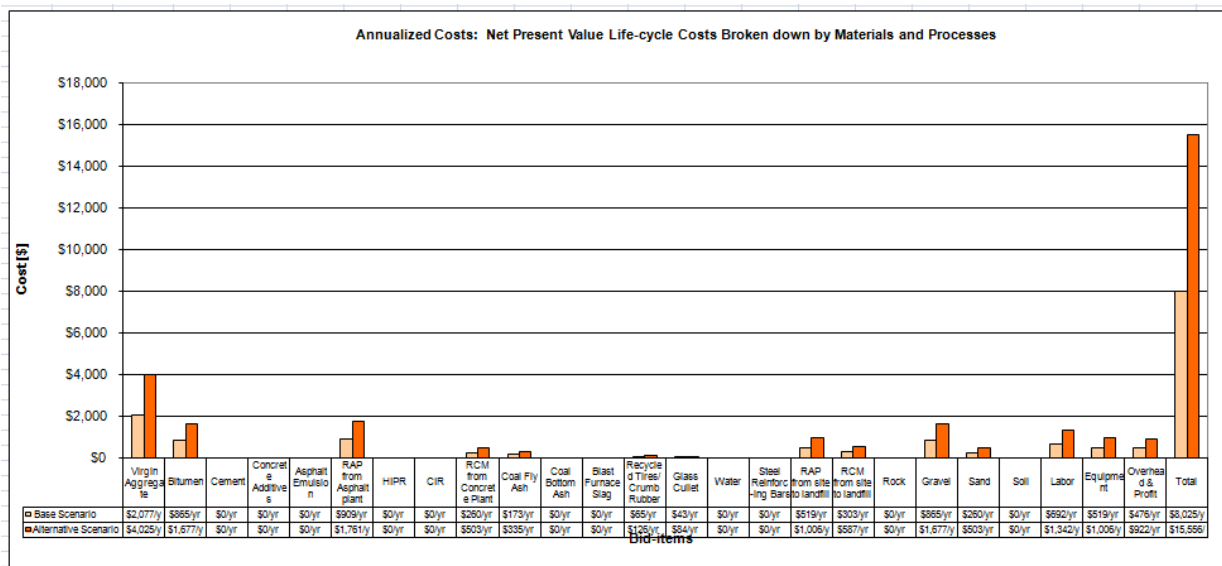


Figure B.9 – Sample Cost Worksheet Output

## Environmental Results Worksheet

The Environmental Results worksheet summarizes the environmental life cycle analysis results. The results are displayed in tabular format and graphically. Table B.1 displays a sample of the environmental LCA tabular results. A maintenance technique was analyzed in this example;

therefore the initial construction section contains no emissions. Figure B.10 displays sample bar chart of the life cycle energy consumption criterion. The figure displays the energy consumption criterion only; similar bar charts are produced for all criteria which are displayed as columns in Table B.1.

Table B.1 – Sample Environmental LCA Results

|                             |                          | Energy<br>[MJ] | Water<br>Consumption<br>[kg] | CO <sub>2</sub><br>[Mg] =<br>GWP | NO <sub>x</sub><br>[kg] | PM <sub>10</sub><br>[kg] | SO <sub>2</sub><br>[kg] | CO<br>[kg] | Hg<br>[g]   | Pb<br>[g] | RCRA Hazardous<br>Waste Generated<br>[kg] | Human Toxicity<br>Potential<br>(Cancer) | Human Toxicity<br>Potential (Non-<br>cancer) |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------|----------------|------------------------------|----------------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|------------|-------------|-----------|---|---|--|
| Initial<br>Constr<br>uction | Materials Production     | 0              | 0                            | 0                                | 0                       | 0                        | 0                       | 0          | 0.00        | 0         | 0   | 0                                       | 0  |
|                             | Materials Transportation | 0              | 0                            | 0                                | 0                       | 0                        | 0                       | 0          | 0.00        | 0         | 0   | 0                                       | 0  |
|                             | Processes (Equipment)    | 0              | 0                            | 0                                | 0                       | 0                        | 0                       | 0          | 0.00        | 0         | 0   | 0                                       | 0  |
| Mainte<br>nance             | Materials Production     | 733,233        | 198                          | 37                               | 273                     | 197                      | 10,978                  | 115        | 1           | 38        | 7,570                                     | 130,434                                 | 205,876,896                                  |
|                             | Materials Transportation | 25,667         | 4                            | 2                                | 102                     | 21                       | 6                       | 9          | 0           | 1         | 185                                       | 550                                     | 675,003                                      |
|                             | Processes (Equipment)    | 4,029          | 0                            | 0                                | 7                       | 1                        | 0                       | 2          | 0           | 0         | 0   | 0                                       | 0  |
| Total                       | Materials Production     | 733,233        | 198                          | 37                               | 273                     | 197                      | 10,978                  | 115        | 0.74        | 38        | 7,570                                     | 130,434                                 | 205,876,896                                  |
|                             | Materials Transportation | 25,667         | 4                            | 2                                | 102                     | 21                       | 6                       | 9          | 0.02        | 1         | 185                                       | 550                                     | 675,003                                      |
|                             | Processes (Equipment)    | 4,029          | 0                            | 0                                | 7                       | 1                        | 0                       | 2          | 0.00        | 0         | 0   | 0                                       | 0  |
|                             | <b>Total</b>             | <b>762,930</b> | <b>203</b>                   | <b>39</b>                        | <b>382</b>              | <b>218</b>               | <b>10,985</b>           | <b>126</b> | <b>0.76</b> | <b>39</b> | <b>7,754</b>                              | <b>130,984</b>                          | <b>206,551,899</b>                           |

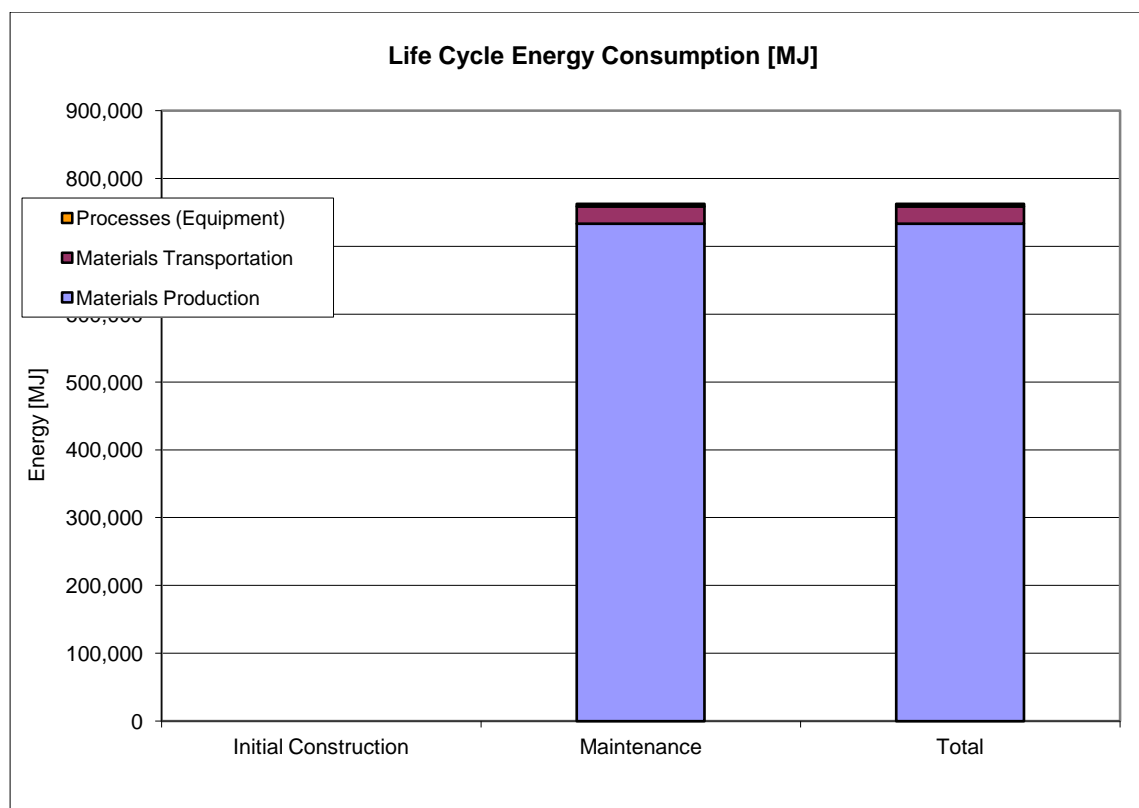


Figure B.10 – Sample Environmental LCA Bar Chart Result

## **Appendix B**

### **PaLATE Input**

## INPUT – Initial Construction

Table C.1 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Industrial)

| Process                  | Initial or Maint. | Layer                              | Material         | Percent | Layer Depth | Width (m) |
|--------------------------|-------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|---------|-------------|-----------|
| HMA                      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 50          | 13.0      |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Super Pave 19.0) | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to Site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Porous Asphalt           | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 93      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 7       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 600         |           |
| Asphalt with 20%/15% RAP | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 80.75   | 50          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 14.25   |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 76      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 19      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Asphalt with 3% RAS      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 50          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt         | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 50          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Pervious Concrete        | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 63      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Cement           | 16      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Water            | 13      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 600         |           |

Table C.2 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Laneway)

| Process                  | Initial or Maint. | Layer                              | Material         | Percent | Layer Depth | Width (m) |
|--------------------------|-------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|---------|-------------|-----------|
| HMA                      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 40          | 5.5       |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Super Pave 19.0) | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 75          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to Site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 300         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Porous Asphalt           | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 93      | 115         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 7       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 450         |           |
| Asphalt with 20%/15% RAP | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 80.75   | 40          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 14.25   |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 76      | 75          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 19      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 300         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Asphalt with 3% RAS      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 40          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 75          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 300         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt         | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 40          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 75          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 300         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Pervious Concrete        | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 63      | 115         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Cement           | 16      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Water            | 13      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    |                  |         |             |           |

Table C.3 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Local)

| Process                  | Initial or Maint. | Layer                              | Material         | Percent | Layer Depth | Width (m) |
|--------------------------|-------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|---------|-------------|-----------|
| HMA                      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 40          | 8.5       |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Super Pave 19.0) | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 75          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to Site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 300         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Porous Asphalt           | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 93      | 115         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 7       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 450         |           |
| Asphalt with 20%/15% RAP | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 80.75   | 40          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 14.25   |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 76      | 75          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 19      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 300         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Asphalt with 3% RAS      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 40          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 75          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 300         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt         | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 40          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 75          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 300         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Pervious Concrete        | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 63      | 115         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Cement           | 16      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Water            | 13      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    |                  |         |             |           |

Table C.4 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Major Collector)

| Process                  | Initial or Maint. | Layer                              | Material         | Percent | Layer Depth | Width (m) |
|--------------------------|-------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|---------|-------------|-----------|
| HMA                      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 50          | 13.0      |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Super Pave 19.0) | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to Site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Porous Asphalt           | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 93      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 7       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 600         |           |
| Asphalt with 20%/15% RAP | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 80.75   | 50          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 14.25   |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 76      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 19      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Asphalt with 3% RAS      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 50          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt         | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 50          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Pervious Concrete        | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 63      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Cement           | 16      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Water            | 13      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 600         |           |



Table C.5 – Initial Construction PaLATE Input (Minor Collector)

| Process                  | Initial or Maint. | Layer                              | Material         | Percent | Layer Depth | Width (m) |
|--------------------------|-------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|---------|-------------|-----------|
| HMA                      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 50          | 11.0      |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Super Pave 19.0) | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to Site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Porous Asphalt           | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 93      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 7       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 600         |           |
| Asphalt with 20%/15% RAP | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 80.75   | 50          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 14.25   |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 76      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAP              | 19      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Asphalt with 3% RAS      | Initial           | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 50          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)  | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 4       |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | RAS              | 1       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt         | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 50          |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Wearing Course 2                   | Virgin Aggregate | 95      | 100         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Bitumen          | 5       |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Granular A)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Gravel to site   | 70      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 2 (Granular B)             | RAP to site      | 30      | 450         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Rock to Site     | 70      |             |           |
| Pervious Concrete        | Initial           | Wearing Course 1                   | Virgin Aggregate | 63      | 150         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Cement           | 16      |             |           |
|                          |                   |                                    | Water            | 13      |             |           |
|                          |                   | Subbase 1 (Drainage layer)         | Rock to Site     | 100     | 600         |           |
|                          |                   |                                    |                  |         |             |           |

## INPUT – Rehabilitation

Table C.6 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Industrial)

| Process                                 | Initial or Maint. | Layer  | Material              | Percent | Layer Depth (mm) | Width (m) |
|---|-------------------|--|-----------------------|---------|------------------|-----------|
| Cold In-Place                           | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               | 13.0      |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Asphalt Emulsion      | 2       |                  |           |
| Cold In-Place with Expanded Asphalt Mix | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 2       |                  |           |
| Full Depth Reclamation                  | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2                               | Existing Layer Volume | 100     | 150              |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay                    | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 3 (Disposed)                    | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with 15% RAP       | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5 with 15% RAP) | Virgin Aggregate      | 80.75   | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 14.25   |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0 with 20% RAP) | Virgin Aggregate      | 76      | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 19      |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 3 (Disposed)                    | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
| Microsurfacing                          | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1                               | Microsurfacing mix    | 100     | 10               |           |

Table C.7 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Laneway)

| Process                                 | Initial or Maint. | Layer  | Material              | Percent | Layer Depth (mm) | Width (m) |
|---|-------------------|--|-----------------------|---------|------------------|-----------|
| Cold In-Place                           | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 40               | 5.5       |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Asphalt Emulsion      | 2       |                  |           |
| Cold In-Place with Expanded Asphalt Mix | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 40               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 2       |                  |           |
| Full Depth Reclamation                  | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 40               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Pulverized Layer)            | Existing Layer Volume | 76.7    | 150              |           |
|   |                   |  | Base Layer Volume     | 23.3    |                  |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay                    | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 40               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 75               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 3 (Disposed)                    | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with 15% RAP       | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5 with 15% RAP) | Virgin Aggregate      | 80.75   | 40               |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 14.25   |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0 with 20% RAP) | Virgin Aggregate      | 76      | 75               |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 19      |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 3 (Disposed)                    | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
| Microsurfacing                          | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1                               | Microsurfacing mix    | 100     | 10               |           |

Table C.8 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Local)

| Process                                 | Initial or Maint. | Layer  | Material              | Percent | Layer Depth (mm) | Width (m) |
|---|-------------------|--|-----------------------|---------|------------------|-----------|
| Cold In-Place                           | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 40               | 8.5       |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Asphalt Emulsion      | 2       |                  |           |
| Cold In-Place with Expanded Asphalt Mix | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 40               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 2       |                  |           |
| Full Depth Reclamation                  | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 40               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Pulverized Layer)            | Existing Layer Volume | 76.7    | 150              |           |
|   |                   |  | Base Layer Volume     | 23.3    |                  |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay                    | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 40               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 75               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with 15% RAP       | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5 with 15% RAP) | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Virgin Aggregate      | 80.75   | 40               |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 14.25   |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0 with 20% RAP) | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | Virgin Aggregate      | 76      | 75               |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 19      |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 3 (Disposed)                    | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
| Microsurfacing                          | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1                               | Microsurfacing mix    | 100     | 10               |           |

Table C.9 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Major Collector)

| Process                                 | Initial or Maint. | Layer  | Material              | Percent | Layer Depth (mm) | Width (m) |
|---|-------------------|--|-----------------------|---------|------------------|-----------|
| Cold In-Place                           | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               | 13.0      |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Asphalt Emulsion      | 2       |                  |           |
| Cold In-Place with Expanded Asphalt Mix | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 2       |                  |           |
| Full Depth Reclamation                  | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2                               | Existing Layer Volume | 100     | 150              |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay                    | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 3 (Disposed)                    | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with 15% RAP       | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5 with 15% RAP) | Virgin Aggregate      | 80.75   | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 14.25   |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0 with 20% RAP) | Virgin Aggregate      | 76      | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 19      |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 3 (Disposed)                    | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
| Microsurfacing                          | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1                               | Microsurfacing mix    | 100     | 10               |           |

Table C.10 – Rehabilitation PaLATE Input (Minor Collector)

| Process                                 | Initial or Maint. | Layer  | Material              | Percent | Layer Depth (mm) | Width (m) |
|---|-------------------|--|-----------------------|---------|------------------|-----------|
| Cold In-Place                           | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               | 11.0      |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Asphalt Emulsion      | 2       |                  |           |
| Cold In-Place with Expanded Asphalt Mix | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Existing Layer)              | RAP Volume            | 100     | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 2       |                  |           |
| Full Depth Reclamation                  | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (New Layer)                   | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2                               | Existing Layer Volume | 100     | 150              |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay                    | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0)              | Virgin Aggregate      | 95      | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 3 (Disposed)                    | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with 15% RAP       | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1 (Superpave 12.5 with 15% RAP) | Virgin Aggregate      | 80.75   | 50               |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 14.25   |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 2 (Superpave 19.0 with 20% RAP) | Virgin Aggregate      | 76      | 100              |           |
|   |                   |  | RAP                   | 19      |                  |           |
|   |                   |  | Bitumen               | 5       |                  |           |
|   |                   | Wearing Course 3 (Disposed)                    | RAP Disposal          | 100     | 100              |           |
| Microsurfacing                          | Maint.            | Wearing Course 1                               | Microsurfacing mix    | 100     | 10               |           |

## **Appendix C**

### **PaLATE Output**

## Warm Mix Asphalt Quantification

The PaLATE software is not designed to quantify the economical or environmental impact associated with the utilization of warm mix asphalt (WMA). For the purposes of this report a short literature review evaluating current WMA technologies is performed to determine the environmental savings of WMA. This section of the report summarizes the results of the conducted literature review.

Table D.1 displays the results of the conducted literature review. Environmental savings were observed in following criteria: energy consumption, CO<sub>2</sub>, CO, NO<sub>x</sub> and SO<sub>2</sub>. It should be noted that these results provide an approximation for the environmental savings associated with WMA; differing WMA technologies have different environmental impacts. The percentages under the result column represent the suggested reductions associated with each criterion. These reductions were estimated by taking the average of the three corresponding WMA technology reductions. The only exception to this was carbon monoxide; Evotharm reports a 63% reduction while the other two technologies report 8% and 10%. Therefore, the lower percentages were favoured.

Table D.1 – Warm Mix Asphalt Literature Review Results

| Criteria        | 1.<br>WAMfoam | 2. Double Barrel<br>Green Process | 3.<br>Evotharm | Result |
|-----------------|---------------|-----------------------------------|----------------|--------|
| Energy          | 35%           | 24%                               | 30%-60%        | 34%    |
| CO <sub>2</sub> | 35%           | 10%                               | 46%            | 30%    |
| CO              | 8%            | 10%                               | 63%            | 15%    |
| NO <sub>x</sub> | 60%           | 10%                               | 58%            | 43%    |
| SO <sub>2</sub> | 25%           | N/A                               | 41%            | 33%    |

1 - [Hassan, 2009] Hassan, M. (2009). Life Cycle Assessment of Warm Mix Asphalt and Economic and Environmental Perspective. Louisiana: Louisiana State University.

2 - [MWV, 2012] MWV Specialty Chemicals. (2012). Evotharm Warm Mix Asphalt. Retrieved February 16, 2012, from MWV Specialty Chemicals: <http://www.meadwestvaco.com/mwv/groups/content/documents/document/mwv006575.pdf>

3 - [Wakefield, 2011] Wakefield, A. (2011). A Comprehensive Evaluation of Hot Mix Asphalt versus Chemically Modified Warm Mix Asphalt. Waterloo: University of Waterloo.



## OUTPUT - Tabular

Table D.2 – PaLATE Results (Industrial)

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg]  | Hg [g]  | Pb [g]  |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------|---------|---------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 6358572     | 1384                   | 379                        | 3984                 | 3441                  | 53638                | 1002     | 4       | 255     |
| HMA with RAP                       | 6194255     | 1360                   | 369                        | 3897                 | 3272                  | 53624                | 985      | 4       | 252     |
| HMA with RAS                       | 5927905     | 1207                   | 355                        | 3843                 | 3419                  | 52990                | 901      | 3       | 220     |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 8440647     | 1919                   | 515                        | 4974                 | 4728                  | 53991                | 1352     | 6       | 353     |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 8966802     | 2661                   | 633                        | 7531                 | 5384                  | 3662                 | 2791     | 7       | 539     |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 4196657     | 1384                   | 266                        | 2271                 | 3441                  | 35938                | 852      | 4       | 255     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 423904.8    | 92.3                   | 25.3                       | 265.6                | 229.4                 | 3575.9               | 66.8     | 0.3     | 17.0    |
| HMA with RAP                       | 412950.3    | 90.7                   | 24.6                       | 259.8                | 218.1                 | 3574.9               | 65.7     | 0.3     | 16.8    |
| HMA with RAS                       | 395193.7    | 80.5                   | 23.7                       | 256.2                | 227.9                 | 3532.7               | 60.1     | 0.2     | 14.7    |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 562709.8    | 128.0                  | 34.4                       | 331.6                | 315.2                 | 3599.4               | 90.1     | 0.4     | 23.5    |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 448340.1    | 133.1                  | 31.6                       | 376.5                | 269.2                 | 183.1                | 139.6    | 0.4     | 26.9    |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 279777.1    | 92.3                   | 17.7                       | 151.4                | 229.4                 | 2395.8               | 56.8     | 0.3     | 17.0    |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%    | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |
| HMA with RAP                       | 2.58%       | 1.78%                  | 2.63%                      | 2.18%                | 4.93%                 | 0.03%                | 1.76%    | 0.21%   | 1.38%   |
| HMA with RAS                       | 6.77%       | 12.83%                 | 6.36%                      | 3.52%                | 0.66%                 | 1.21%                | 10.13%   | 17.83%  | 13.75%  |
| Porous Asphalt                     | -32.74%     | -38.64%                | -35.87%                    | -24.87%              | -37.38%               | -0.66%               | -34.88%  | -38.27% | -38.25% |
| Pervious Concrete                  | -5.76%      | -44.15%                | -25.08%                    | -41.79%              | -17.34%               | 94.88%               | -108.85% | -31.59% | -58.35% |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 34.00%      | 0.00%                  | 30.00%                     | 43.00%               | 0.00%                 | 33.00%               | 15.00%   | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg] | Hg [g] | Pb [g] |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---------|--------|--------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 3821647     | 1030                   | 198                        | 1955                 | 1073                  | 53392                | 639     | 3.87   | 197    |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 3657330     | 1005                   | 188                        | 1868                 | 903                   | 53377                | 622     | 3.86   | 194    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 1797067     | 556                    | 96                         | 859                  | 388                   | 18642                | 340     | 2.16   | 106    |
| CIREAM                             | 1873852     | 588                    | 100                        | 883                  | 392                   | 18664                | 358     | 2.30   | 112    |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 1281481     | 343                    | 66                         | 666                  | 360                   | 17798                | 216     | 1.29   | 66     |
| Microsurfacing                     | 209670      | 53                     | 11                         | 127                  | 74                    | 3475                 | 53      | 0.31   | 16     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 347422.4    | 93.7                   | 18.0                       | 177.7                | 97.5                  | 4853.8               | 58.1    | 0.35   | 17.9   |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 332484.6    | 91.4                   | 17.1                       | 169.8                | 82.1                  | 4852.5               | 56.5    | 0.35   | 17.6   |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 163369.8    | 50.5                   | 8.7                        | 78.1                 | 35.3                  | 1694.8               | 30.9    | 0.20   | 9.6    |
| CIREAM                             | 170350.2    | 53.4                   | 9.1                        | 80.3                 | 35.7                  | 1696.8               | 32.6    | 0.21   | 10.2   |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 85432.1     | 22.9                   | 4.4                        | 44.4                 | 24.0                  | 1186.6               | 14.4    | 0.09   | 4.4    |
| Microsurfacing                     | 26208.7     | 6.7                    | 1.4                        | 15.8                 | 9.2                   | 434.4                | 6.6     | 0.04   | 2.0    |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%   | 0.00%  | 0.00%  |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 4.30%       | 2.40%                  | 5.04%                      | 4.44%                | 15.83%                | 0.03%                | 2.76%   | 0.23%  | 1.78%  |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 52.98%      | 46.07%                 | 51.62%                     | 56.06%               | 63.81%                | 65.08%               | 46.86%  | 44.25% | 46.17% |
| CIREAM                             | 50.97%      | 42.94%                 | 49.41%                     | 54.82%               | 63.43%                | 65.04%               | 43.98%  | 40.72% | 42.95% |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 75.41%      | 75.56%                 | 75.34%                     | 75.01%               | 75.40%                | 75.55%               | 75.20%  | 75.56% | 75.56% |
| Microsurfacing                     | 92.46%      | 92.87%                 | 92.27%                     | 91.09%               | 90.56%                | 91.05%               | 88.59%  | 89.13% | 88.80% |

Table D.3 – PaLATE Results (Laneway)

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg]  | Hg [g]  | Pb [g]  |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------|---------|---------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 2024450     | 443                    | 120                        | 1270                 | 1078                  | 17353                | 321      | 1       | 82      |
| HMA with RAP                       | 1971485     | 435                    | 117                        | 1242                 | 1023                  | 17348                | 316      | 1       | 81      |
| HMA with RAS                       | 1885098     | 385                    | 113                        | 1224                 | 1070                  | 17143                | 288      | 1       | 70      |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 2711038     | 619                    | 165                        | 1594                 | 1508                  | 17506                | 435      | 2       | 114     |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 2880983     | 859                    | 203                        | 2423                 | 1720                  | 1185                 | 902      | 2       | 174     |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 1336137     | 443                    | 84                         | 724                  | 1078                  | 11626                | 273      | 1       | 82      |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 134963.3    | 29.5                   | 8.0                        | 84.7                 | 71.9                  | 1156.9               | 21.4     | 0.1     | 5.4     |
| HMA with RAP                       | 131432.3    | 29.0                   | 7.8                        | 82.8                 | 68.2                  | 1156.5               | 21.0     | 0.1     | 5.4     |
| HMA with RAS                       | 125673.2    | 25.7                   | 7.5                        | 81.6                 | 71.4                  | 1142.9               | 19.2     | 0.1     | 4.7     |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 180735.8    | 41.2                   | 11.0                       | 106.3                | 100.5                 | 1167.1               | 29.0     | 0.1     | 7.6     |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 144049.2    | 43.0                   | 10.2                       | 121.1                | 86.0                  | 59.3                 | 45.1     | 0.1     | 8.7     |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 89075.8     | 29.5                   | 5.6                        | 48.3                 | 71.9                  | 775.1                | 18.2     | 0.1     | 5.4     |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%    | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |
| HMA with RAP                       | 2.62%       | 1.80%                  | 2.67%                      | 2.21%                | 5.07%                 | 0.03%                | 1.77%    | 0.21%   | 1.39%   |
| HMA with RAS                       | 6.88%       | 12.99%                 | 6.48%                      | 3.57%                | 0.68%                 | 1.21%                | 10.23%   | 17.89%  | 13.89%  |
| Porous Asphalt                     | -33.91%     | -39.83%                | -37.27%                    | -25.53%              | -39.93%               | -0.88%               | -35.41%  | -38.80% | -39.25% |
| Pervious Concrete                  | -6.73%      | -45.61%                | -26.60%                    | -43.09%              | -19.71%               | 94.88%               | -110.52% | -32.13% | -59.77% |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 34.00%      | 0.00%                  | 30.00%                     | 43.00%               | 0.00%                 | 33.00%               | 15.00%   | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg] | Hg [g] | Pb [g] |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---------|--------|--------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 1236576     | 333                    | 64                         | 633                  | 347                   | 17276                | 207     | 1.25   | 64     |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 1183611     | 325                    | 61                         | 605                  | 292                   | 17271                | 201     | 1.25   | 63     |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 650866      | 206                    | 35                         | 307                  | 133                   | 6358                 | 125     | 0.80   | 39     |
| CIREAM                             | 683352      | 219                    | 37                         | 318                  | 135                   | 6368                 | 133     | 0.86   | 42     |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 432734      | 116                    | 22                         | 226                  | 121                   | 6001                 | 73      | 0.44   | 22     |
| Microsurfacing                     | 88707       | 23                     | 5                          | 54                   | 31                    | 1470                 | 22      | 0.13   | 7      |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 112416.0    | 30.3                   | 5.8                        | 57.5                 | 31.6                  | 1570.6               | 18.8    | 0.11   | 5.8    |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 107601.0    | 29.6                   | 5.5                        | 55.0                 | 26.6                  | 1570.1               | 18.3    | 0.11   | 5.7    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 59169.7     | 18.7                   | 3.2                        | 28.0                 | 12.1                  | 578.0                | 11.4    | 0.07   | 3.6    |
| CIREAM                             | 62122.9     | 19.9                   | 3.3                        | 28.9                 | 12.3                  | 578.9                | 12.1    | 0.08   | 3.8    |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 28848.9     | 7.7                    | 1.5                        | 15.1                 | 8.1                   | 400.1                | 4.9     | 0.03   | 1.5    |
| Microsurfacing                     | 11088.3     | 2.8                    | 0.6                        | 6.7                  | 3.9                   | 183.8                | 2.8     | 0.02   | 0.8    |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%   | 0.00%  | 0.00%  |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 4.28%       | 2.39%                  | 5.02%                      | 4.43%                | 15.77%                | 0.03%                | 2.75%   | 0.23%  | 1.78%  |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 47.37%      | 38.34%                 | 45.59%                     | 51.39%               | 61.56%                | 63.20%               | 39.36%  | 35.95% | 38.47% |
| CIREAM                             | 44.74%      | 34.25%                 | 42.71%                     | 49.77%               | 61.06%                | 63.14%               | 35.60%  | 31.33% | 34.25% |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 74.34%      | 74.53%                 | 74.25%                     | 73.82%               | 74.35%                | 74.53%               | 74.06%  | 74.53% | 74.53% |
| Microsurfacing                     | 90.14%      | 90.68%                 | 89.90%                     | 88.34%               | 87.65%                | 88.30%               | 85.08%  | 85.79% | 85.36% |

Table D.4 – PaLATE Results (Local)

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg]  | Hg [g]  | Pb [g]  |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------|---------|---------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 3128695     | 684                    | 186                        | 1962                 | 1666                  | 26818                | 496      | 2       | 126     |
| HMA with RAP                       | 3046840     | 672                    | 181                        | 1919                 | 1581                  | 26811                | 488      | 2       | 125     |
| HMA with RAS                       | 2913334     | 595                    | 174                        | 1892                 | 1654                  | 26494                | 446      | 2       | 109     |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 4189786     | 956                    | 255                        | 2463                 | 2331                  | 27055                | 672      | 3       | 176     |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 4452429     | 1328                   | 314                        | 3744                 | 2659                  | 1831                 | 1393     | 4       | 269     |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 2064939     | 684                    | 130                        | 1119                 | 1666                  | 17968                | 422      | 2       | 126     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 208579.7    | 45.6                   | 12.4                       | 130.8                | 111.0                 | 1787.9               | 33.1     | 0.1     | 8.4     |
| HMA with RAP                       | 203122.7    | 44.8                   | 12.1                       | 127.9                | 105.4                 | 1787.4               | 32.5     | 0.1     | 8.3     |
| HMA with RAS                       | 194222.2    | 39.7                   | 11.6                       | 126.2                | 110.3                 | 1766.3               | 29.7     | 0.1     | 7.2     |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 279319.0    | 63.7                   | 17.0                       | 164.2                | 155.4                 | 1803.7               | 44.8     | 0.2     | 11.7    |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 222621.4    | 66.4                   | 15.7                       | 187.2                | 132.9                 | 91.6                 | 69.7     | 0.2     | 13.4    |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 137662.6    | 45.6                   | 8.7                        | 74.6                 | 111.0                 | 1197.9               | 28.1     | 0.1     | 8.4     |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%    | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |
| HMA with RAP                       | 2.62%       | 1.80%                  | 2.67%                      | 2.21%                | 5.07%                 | 0.03%                | 1.77%    | 0.21%   | 1.39%   |
| HMA with RAS                       | 6.88%       | 12.99%                 | 6.48%                      | 3.57%                | 0.68%                 | 1.21%                | 10.23%   | 17.89%  | 13.89%  |
| Porous Asphalt                     | -33.91%     | -39.83%                | -37.27%                    | -25.53%              | -39.93%               | -0.88%               | -35.41%  | -38.80% | -39.25% |
| Pervious Concrete                  | -6.73%      | -45.61%                | -26.60%                    | -43.09%              | -19.71%               | 94.88%               | -110.52% | -32.13% | -59.77% |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 34.00%      | 0.00%                  | 30.00%                     | 43.00%               | 0.00%                 | 33.00%               | 15.00%   | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg] | Hg [g] | Pb [g] |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---------|--------|--------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 1911072     | 515                    | 99                         | 978                  | 536                   | 26699                | 320     | 1.94   | 99     |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 1829217     | 503                    | 94                         | 934                  | 452                   | 26692                | 311     | 1.93   | 97     |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 1005884     | 318                    | 54                         | 475                  | 206                   | 9826                 | 194     | 1.24   | 61     |
| CIREAM                             | 1056090     | 339                    | 57                         | 491                  | 209                   | 9841                 | 206     | 1.33   | 65     |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 668770      | 179                    | 35                         | 349                  | 188                   | 9275                 | 113     | 0.67   | 34     |
| Microsurfacing                     | 137092      | 35                     | 7                          | 83                   | 48                    | 2272                 | 35      | 0.20   | 10     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 173733.8    | 46.8                   | 9.0                        | 88.9                 | 48.8                  | 2427.2               | 29.1    | 0.18   | 9.0    |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 166292.5    | 45.7                   | 8.5                        | 84.9                 | 41.1                  | 2426.6               | 28.3    | 0.18   | 8.8    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 91444.0     | 28.9                   | 4.9                        | 43.2                 | 18.7                  | 893.3                | 17.6    | 0.11   | 5.5    |
| CIREAM                             | 96008.1     | 30.8                   | 5.1                        | 44.6                 | 19.0                  | 894.6                | 18.7    | 0.12   | 5.9    |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 44584.7     | 11.9                   | 2.3                        | 23.3                 | 12.5                  | 618.3                | 7.5     | 0.04   | 2.3    |
| Microsurfacing                     | 17136.5     | 4.4                    | 0.9                        | 10.4                 | 6.0                   | 284.0                | 4.3     | 0.03   | 1.3    |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%   | 0.00%  | 0.00%  |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 4.28%       | 2.39%                  | 5.02%                      | 4.43%                | 15.77%                | 0.03%                | 2.75%   | 0.23%  | 1.78%  |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 47.37%      | 38.34%                 | 45.59%                     | 51.39%               | 61.56%                | 63.20%               | 39.36%  | 35.95% | 38.47% |
| CIREAM                             | 44.74%      | 34.25%                 | 42.71%                     | 49.77%               | 61.06%                | 63.14%               | 35.60%  | 31.33% | 34.25% |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 74.34%      | 74.53%                 | 74.25%                     | 73.82%               | 74.35%                | 74.53%               | 74.06%  | 74.53% | 74.53% |
| Microsurfacing                     | 90.14%      | 90.68%                 | 89.90%                     | 88.34%               | 87.65%                | 88.30%               | 85.08%  | 85.79% | 85.36% |

Table D.5 – PaLATE Results (Major Collector)

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg]  | Hg [g]  | Pb [g]  |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------|---------|---------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 6358572     | 1384                   | 379                        | 3984                 | 3441                  | 53638                | 1002     | 4       | 255     |
| HMA with RAP                       | 6194255     | 1360                   | 369                        | 3897                 | 3272                  | 53624                | 985      | 4       | 252     |
| HMA with RAS                       | 5927905     | 1207                   | 355                        | 3843                 | 3419                  | 52990                | 901      | 3       | 220     |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 8440647     | 1919                   | 515                        | 4974                 | 4728                  | 53991                | 1352     | 6       | 353     |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 8966802     | 2661                   | 633                        | 7531                 | 5384                  | 3662                 | 2791     | 7       | 539     |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 4196657     | 1384                   | 266                        | 2271                 | 3441                  | 35938                | 852      | 4       | 255     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 423904.8    | 92.3                   | 25.3                       | 265.6                | 229.4                 | 3575.9               | 66.8     | 0.3     | 17.0    |
| HMA with RAP                       | 412950.3    | 90.7                   | 24.6                       | 259.8                | 218.1                 | 3574.9               | 65.7     | 0.3     | 16.8    |
| HMA with RAS                       | 395193.7    | 80.5                   | 23.7                       | 256.2                | 227.9                 | 3532.7               | 60.1     | 0.2     | 14.7    |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 562709.8    | 128.0                  | 34.4                       | 331.6                | 315.2                 | 3599.4               | 90.1     | 0.4     | 23.5    |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 448340.1    | 133.1                  | 31.6                       | 376.5                | 269.2                 | 183.1                | 139.6    | 0.4     | 26.9    |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 279777.1    | 92.3                   | 17.7                       | 151.4                | 229.4                 | 2395.8               | 56.8     | 0.3     | 17.0    |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%    | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |
| HMA with RAP                       | 2.58%       | 1.78%                  | 2.63%                      | 2.18%                | 4.93%                 | 0.03%                | 1.76%    | 0.21%   | 1.38%   |
| HMA with RAS                       | 6.77%       | 12.83%                 | 6.36%                      | 3.52%                | 0.66%                 | 1.21%                | 10.13%   | 17.83%  | 13.75%  |
| Porous Asphalt                     | -32.74%     | -38.64%                | -35.87%                    | -24.87%              | -37.38%               | -0.66%               | -34.88%  | -38.27% | -38.25% |
| Pervious Concrete                  | -5.76%      | -44.15%                | -25.08%                    | -41.79%              | -17.34%               | 94.88%               | -108.85% | -31.59% | -58.35% |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 34.00%      | 0.00%                  | 30.00%                     | 43.00%               | 0.00%                 | 33.00%               | 15.00%   | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg] | Hg [g] | Pb [g] |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---------|--------|--------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 3821647     | 1030                   | 198                        | 1955                 | 1073                  | 53392                | 639     | 3.87   | 197    |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 3657330     | 1005                   | 188                        | 1868                 | 903                   | 53377                | 622     | 3.86   | 194    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 1797067     | 556                    | 96                         | 859                  | 388                   | 18642                | 340     | 2.16   | 106    |
| CIREAM                             | 1873852     | 588                    | 100                        | 883                  | 392                   | 18664                | 358     | 2.30   | 112    |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 1281481     | 343                    | 66                         | 666                  | 360                   | 17798                | 216     | 1.29   | 66     |
| Microsurfacing                     | 209670      | 53                     | 11                         | 127                  | 74                    | 3475                 | 53      | 0.31   | 16     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 347422.4    | 93.7                   | 18.0                       | 177.7                | 97.5                  | 4853.8               | 58.1    | 0.35   | 17.9   |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 332484.6    | 91.4                   | 17.1                       | 169.8                | 82.1                  | 4852.5               | 56.5    | 0.35   | 17.6   |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 163369.8    | 50.5                   | 8.7                        | 78.1                 | 35.3                  | 1694.8               | 30.9    | 0.20   | 9.6    |
| CIREAM                             | 170350.2    | 53.4                   | 9.1                        | 80.3                 | 35.7                  | 1696.8               | 32.6    | 0.21   | 10.2   |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 85432.1     | 22.9                   | 4.4                        | 44.4                 | 24.0                  | 1186.6               | 14.4    | 0.09   | 4.4    |
| Microsurfacing                     | 26208.7     | 6.7                    | 1.4                        | 15.8                 | 9.2                   | 434.4                | 6.6     | 0.04   | 2.0    |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%   | 0.00%  | 0.00%  |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 4.30%       | 2.40%                  | 5.04%                      | 4.44%                | 15.83%                | 0.03%                | 2.76%   | 0.23%  | 1.78%  |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 52.98%      | 46.07%                 | 51.62%                     | 56.06%               | 63.81%                | 65.08%               | 46.86%  | 44.25% | 46.17% |
| CIREAM                             | 50.97%      | 42.94%                 | 49.41%                     | 54.82%               | 63.43%                | 65.04%               | 43.98%  | 40.72% | 42.95% |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 75.41%      | 75.56%                 | 75.34%                     | 75.01%               | 75.40%                | 75.55%               | 75.20%  | 75.56% | 75.56% |
| Microsurfacing                     | 92.46%      | 92.87%                 | 92.27%                     | 91.09%               | 90.56%                | 91.05%               | 88.59%  | 89.13% | 88.80% |

Table D.6 – PaLATE Results (Minor Collector)

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg]  | Hg [g]  | Pb [g]  |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------|---------|---------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 5380330     | 1171                   | 321                        | 3371                 | 2912                  | 45386                | 848      | 4       | 216     |
| HMA with RAP                       | 5241293     | 1151                   | 313                        | 3297                 | 2768                  | 45374                | 833      | 4       | 213     |
| HMA with RAS                       | 5015920     | 1021                   | 301                        | 3252                 | 2893                  | 44838                | 762      | 3       | 186     |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 7142086     | 1624                   | 436                        | 4209                 | 4000                  | 45685                | 1144     | 5       | 298     |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 7587294     | 2252                   | 535                        | 6372                 | 4556                  | 3099                 | 2362     | 6       | 456     |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 3551018     | 1171                   | 225                        | 1921                 | 2912                  | 30409                | 721      | 4       | 216     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 358688.7    | 78.1                   | 21.4                       | 224.7                | 194.1                 | 3025.7               | 56.5     | 0.2     | 14.4    |
| HMA with RAP                       | 349419.5    | 76.7                   | 20.8                       | 219.8                | 184.6                 | 3024.9               | 55.6     | 0.2     | 14.2    |
| HMA with RAS                       | 334334.6    | 68.1                   | 20.0                       | 216.8                | 192.8                 | 2989.2               | 50.8     | 0.2     | 12.4    |
| Porous Asphalt                     | 476139.0    | 108.3                  | 29.1                       | 280.6                | 266.7                 | 3045.6               | 76.3     | 0.3     | 19.9    |
| Pervious Concrete                  | 379364.7    | 112.6                  | 26.8                       | 318.6                | 227.8                 | 154.9                | 118.1    | 0.3     | 22.8    |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 236734.5    | 78.1                   | 15.0                       | 128.1                | 194.1                 | 2027.3               | 48.1     | 0.2     | 14.4    |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |          |         |         |
| HMA (Control)                      | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%    | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |
| HMA with RAP                       | 2.58%       | 1.78%                  | 2.63%                      | 2.18%                | 4.93%                 | 0.03%                | 1.76%    | 0.21%   | 1.38%   |
| HMA with RAS                       | 6.77%       | 12.83%                 | 6.36%                      | 3.52%                | 0.66%                 | 1.21%                | 10.13%   | 17.83%  | 13.75%  |
| Porous Asphalt                     | -32.74%     | -38.64%                | -35.87%                    | -24.87%              | -37.38%               | -0.66%               | -34.88%  | -38.27% | -38.25% |
| Pervious Concrete                  | -5.76%      | -44.15%                | -25.08%                    | -41.79%              | -17.34%               | 94.88%               | -108.85% | -31.59% | -58.35% |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                   | 34.00%      | 0.00%                  | 30.00%                     | 43.00%               | 0.00%                 | 33.00%               | 15.00%   | 0.00%   | 0.00%   |

| Process                            | Energy [MJ] | Water Consumption [kg] | CO <sub>2</sub> [Mg] = GVP | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] | CO [kg] | Hg [g] | Pb [g] |
|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---------|--------|--------|
| <b>Total Emissions</b>             |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 3233701     | 872                    | 167                        | 1654                 | 908                   | 45178                | 541     | 3.28   | 167    |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 3094664     | 851                    | 159                        | 1581                 | 764                   | 45166                | 526     | 3.27   | 164    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 1520596     | 470                    | 81                         | 727                  | 328                   | 15774                | 287     | 1.83   | 90     |
| CIREAM                             | 1585567     | 497                    | 85                         | 747                  | 332                   | 15793                | 303     | 1.94   | 95     |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 1084330     | 291                    | 56                         | 564                  | 304                   | 15060                | 183     | 1.09   | 56     |
| Microsurfacing                     | 177413      | 45                     | 9                          | 107                  | 62                    | 2940                 | 45      | 0.26   | 14     |
| <b>Annual Emissions</b>            |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 293972.8    | 79.2                   | 15.2                       | 150.4                | 82.5                  | 4107.1               | 49.2    | 0.30   | 15.2   |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 281333.1    | 77.3                   | 14.4                       | 143.7                | 69.4                  | 4106.0               | 47.8    | 0.30   | 14.9   |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 138236.0    | 42.7                   | 7.4                        | 66.1                 | 29.9                  | 1434.0               | 26.1    | 0.17   | 8.2    |
| CIREAM                             | 144142.5    | 45.2                   | 7.7                        | 67.9                 | 30.2                  | 1435.7               | 27.6    | 0.18   | 8.7    |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 72288.7     | 19.4                   | 3.7                        | 37.6                 | 20.3                  | 1004.0               | 12.2    | 0.07   | 3.7    |
| Microsurfacing                     | 22176.6     | 5.6                    | 1.2                        | 13.4                 | 7.8                   | 367.6                | 5.6     | 0.03   | 1.7    |
| <b>Percent Compared to Control</b> |             |                        |                            |                      |                       |                      |         |        |        |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)     | 0.00%       | 0.00%                  | 0.00%                      | 0.00%                | 0.00%                 | 0.00%                | 0.00%   | 0.00%  | 0.00%  |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP      | 4.30%       | 2.40%                  | 5.04%                      | 4.44%                | 15.83%                | 0.03%                | 2.76%   | 0.23%  | 1.78%  |
| Cold In-Place Recycling            | 52.98%      | 46.07%                 | 51.62%                     | 56.06%               | 63.81%                | 65.08%               | 46.86%  | 44.25% | 46.17% |
| CIREAM                             | 50.97%      | 42.94%                 | 49.41%                     | 54.82%               | 63.43%                | 65.04%               | 43.98%  | 40.72% | 42.95% |
| Full Depth Reclamation             | 75.41%      | 75.56%                 | 75.34%                     | 75.01%               | 75.40%                | 75.55%               | 75.20%  | 75.56% | 75.56% |
| Microsurfacing                     | 92.46%      | 92.87%                 | 92.27%                     | 91.09%               | 90.56%                | 91.05%               | 88.59%  | 89.13% | 88.80% |

## OUTPUT – Graphical (Industrial)

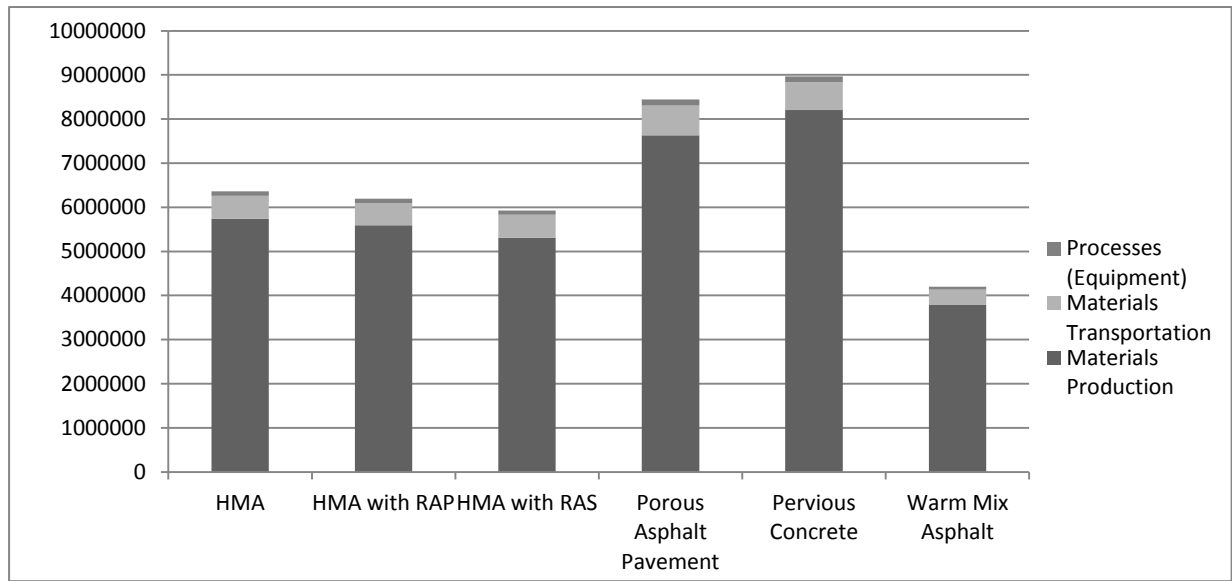


Figure D.1 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Industrial)

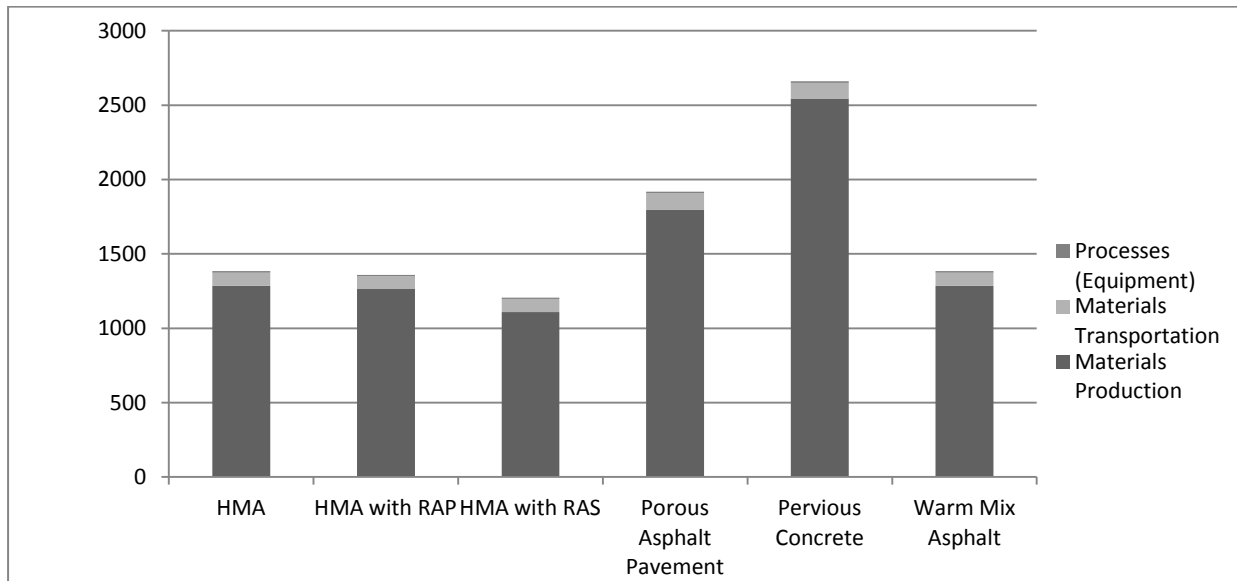


Figure D.2 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Industrial)

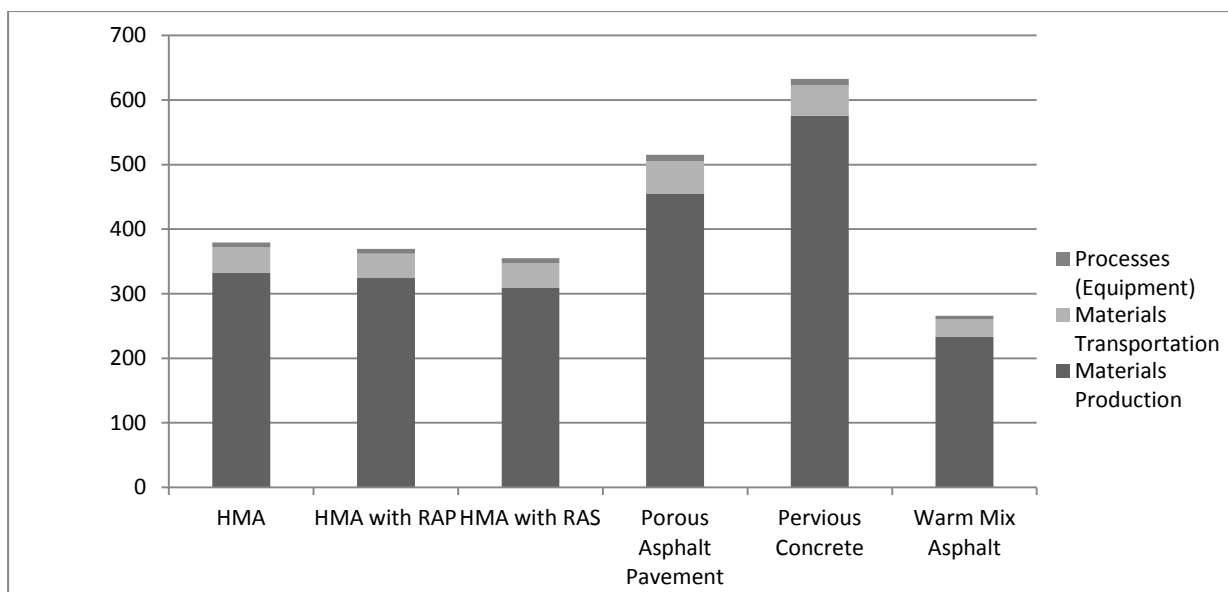


Figure D.3 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Industrial)

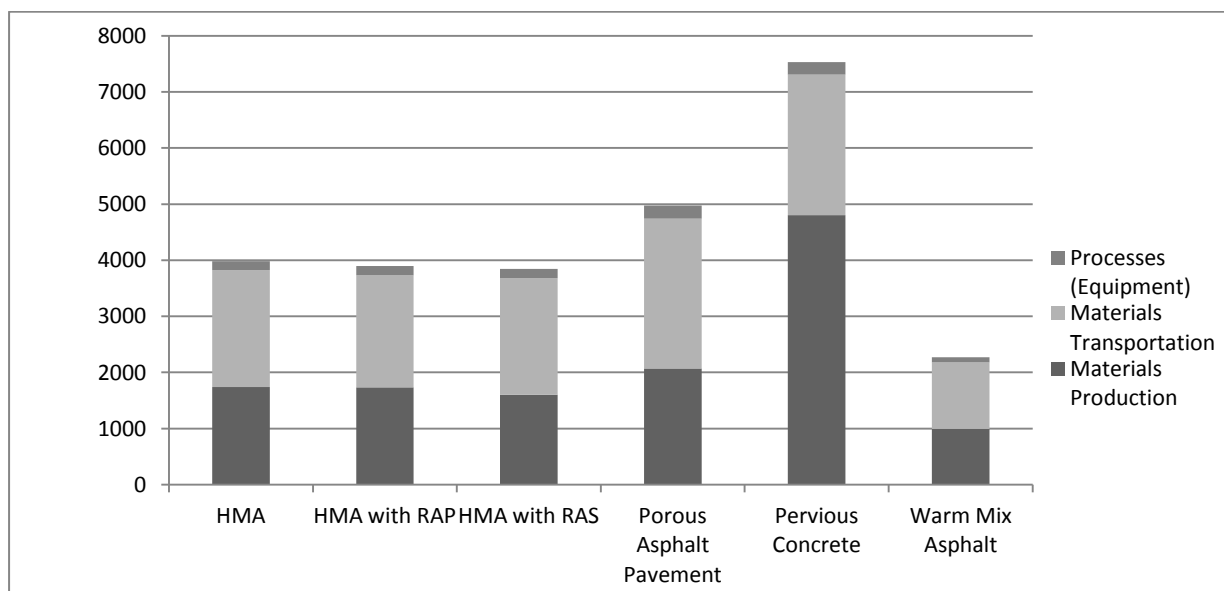


Figure D.4 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Industrial)

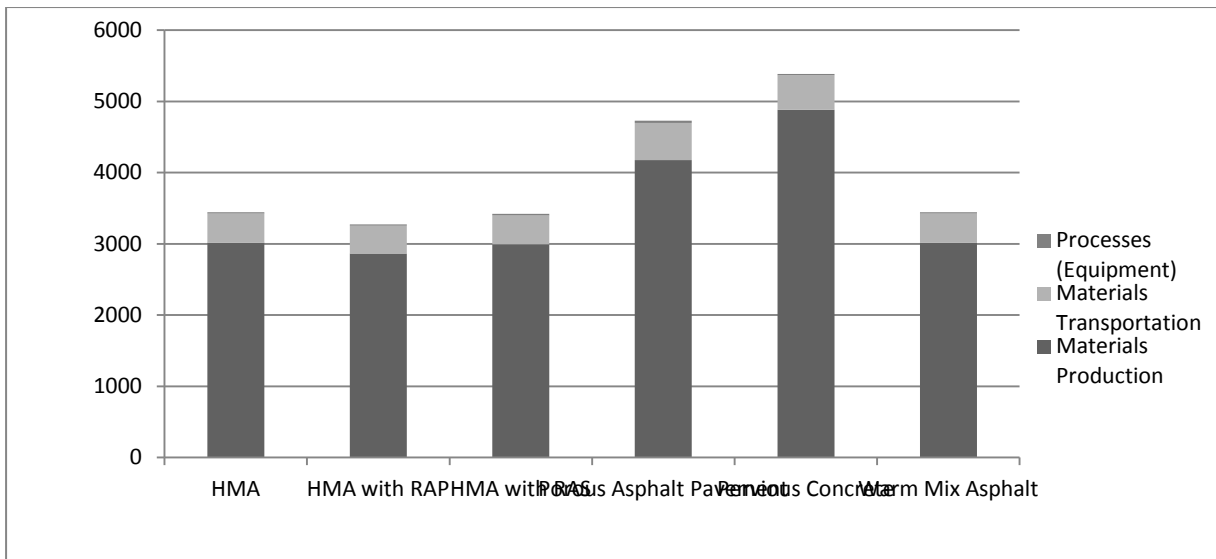


Figure D.5 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Industrial)

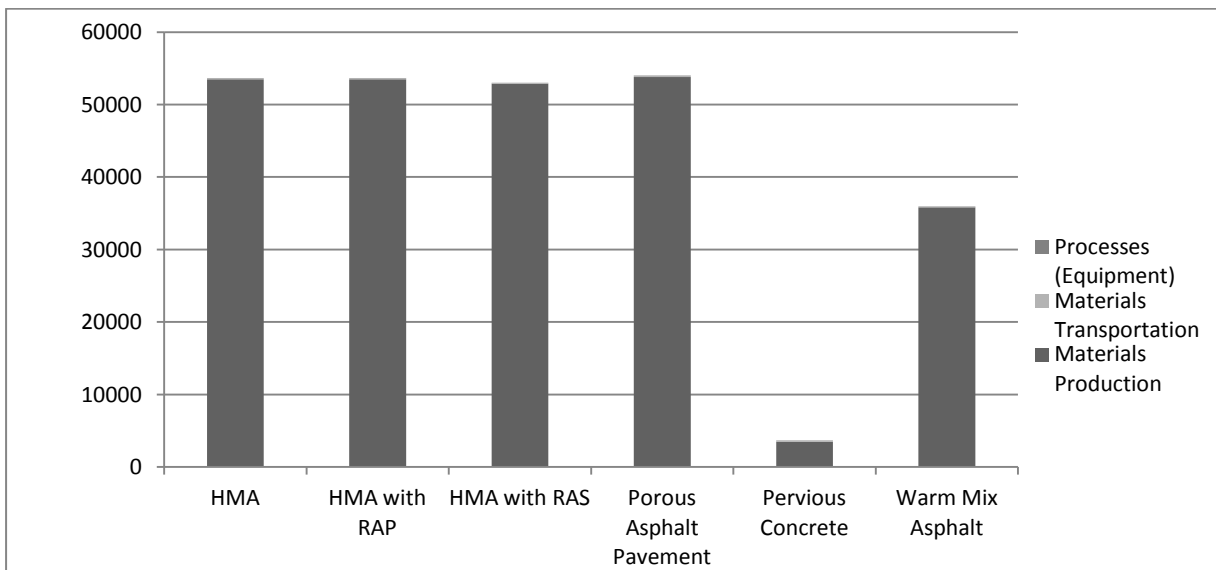


Figure D.6 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Industrial)



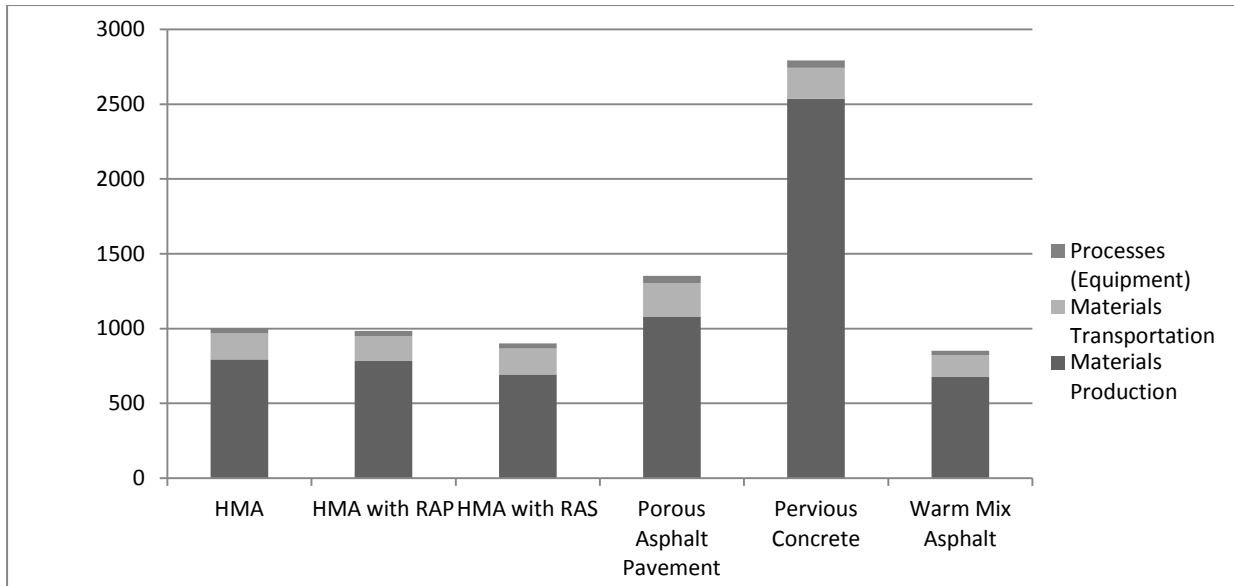


Figure D.7 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Industrial)

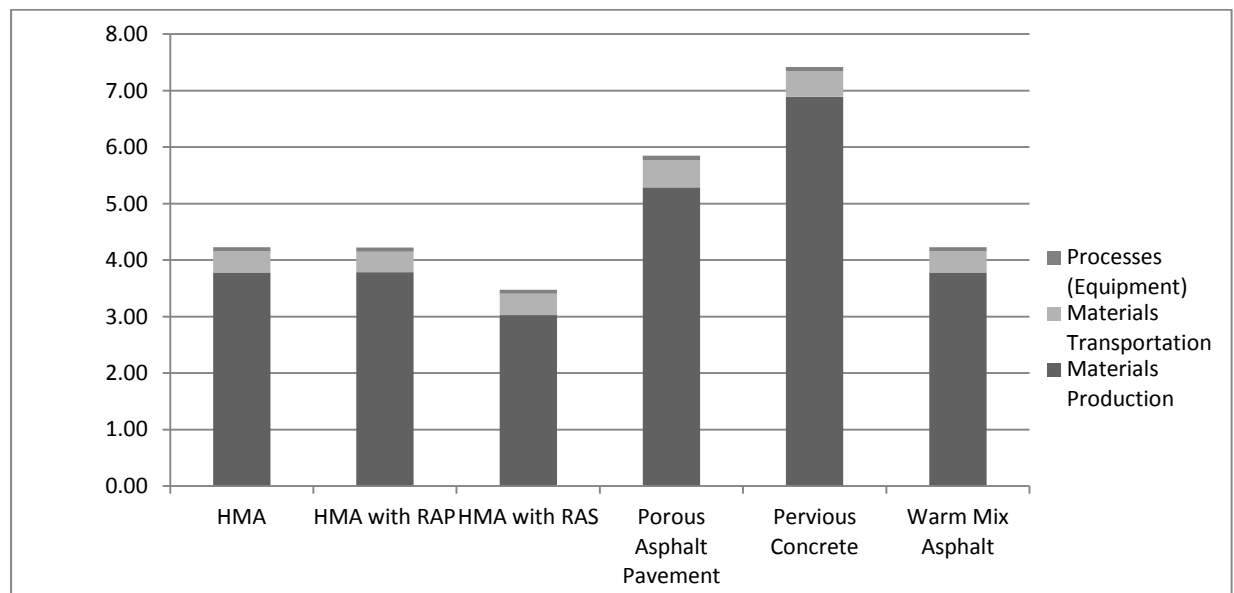


Figure D.8 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Industrial)

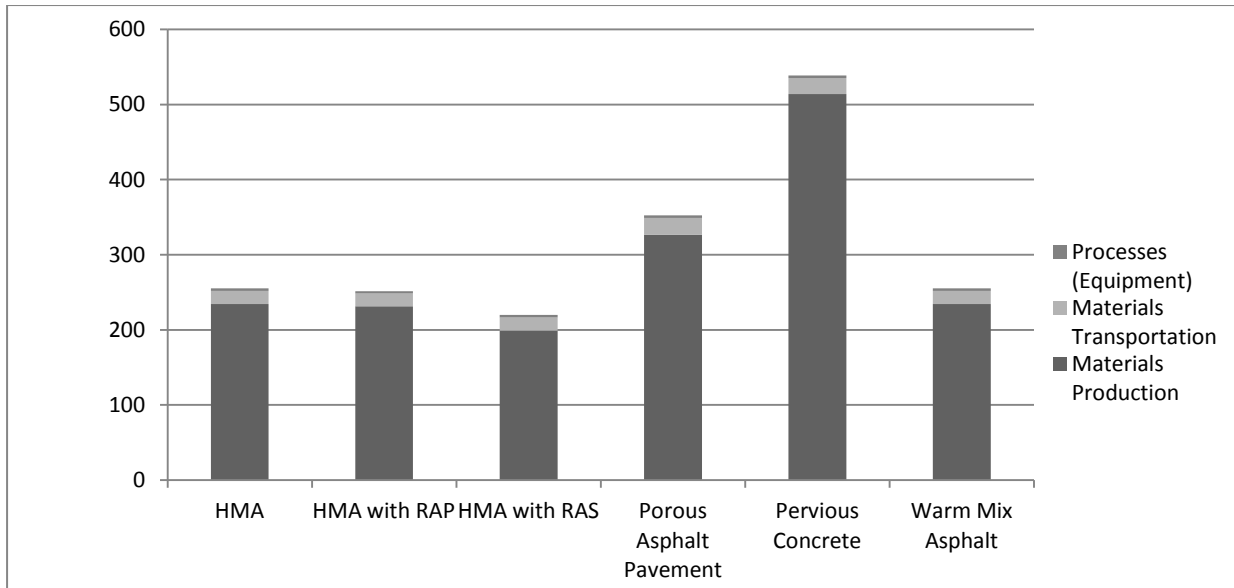


Figure D.9 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Industrial)

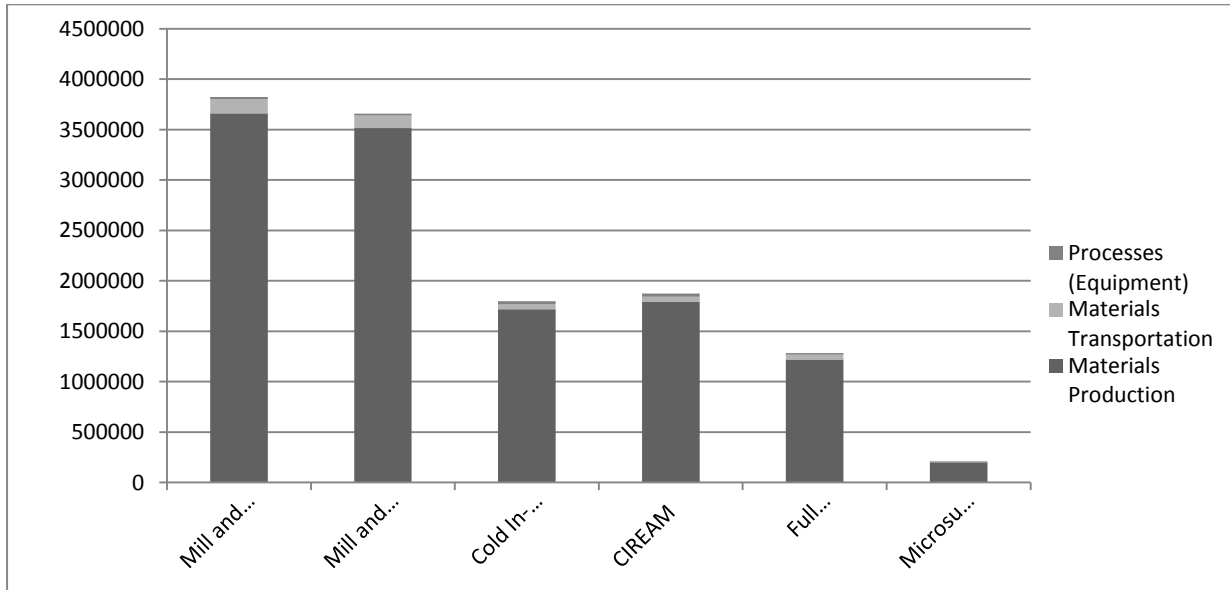


Figure D.10 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Industrial)

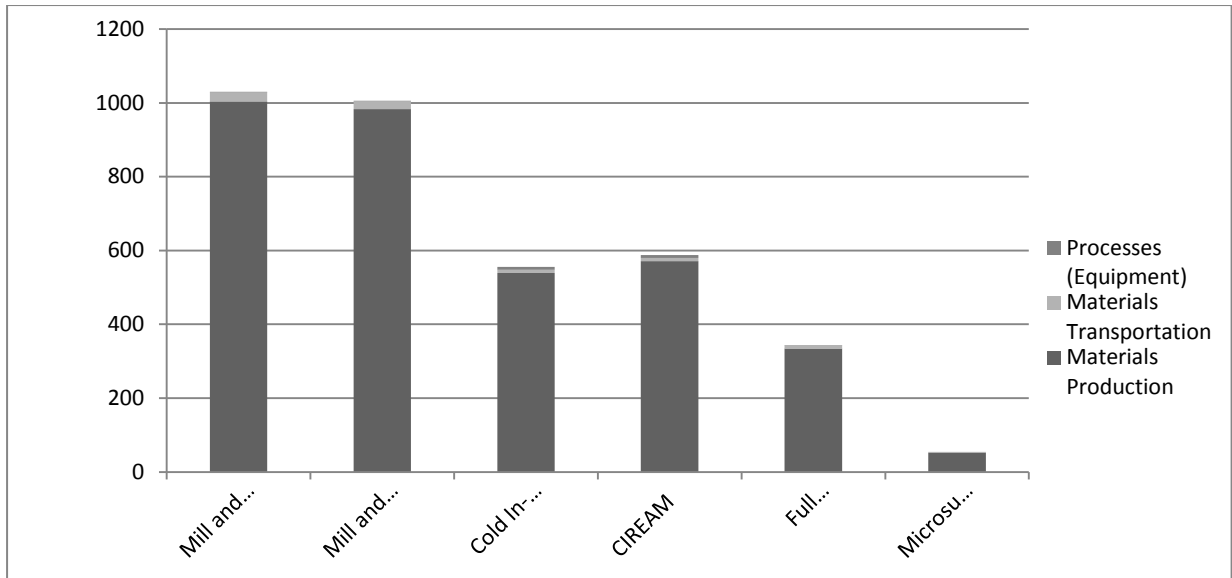


Figure D.11 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Industrial)

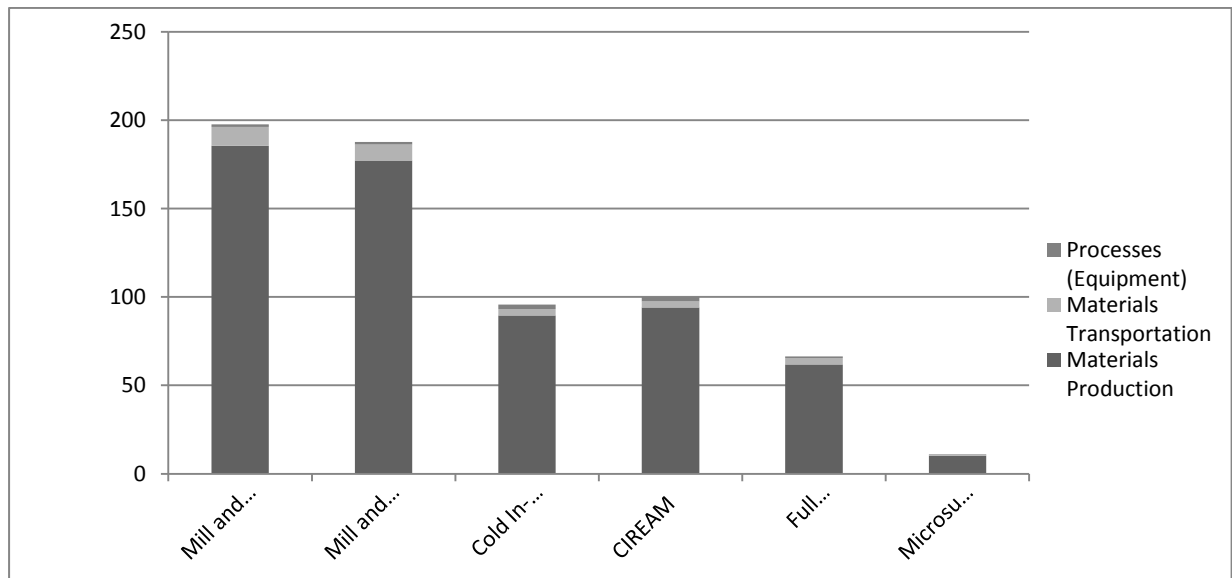


Figure D.12 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Industrial)

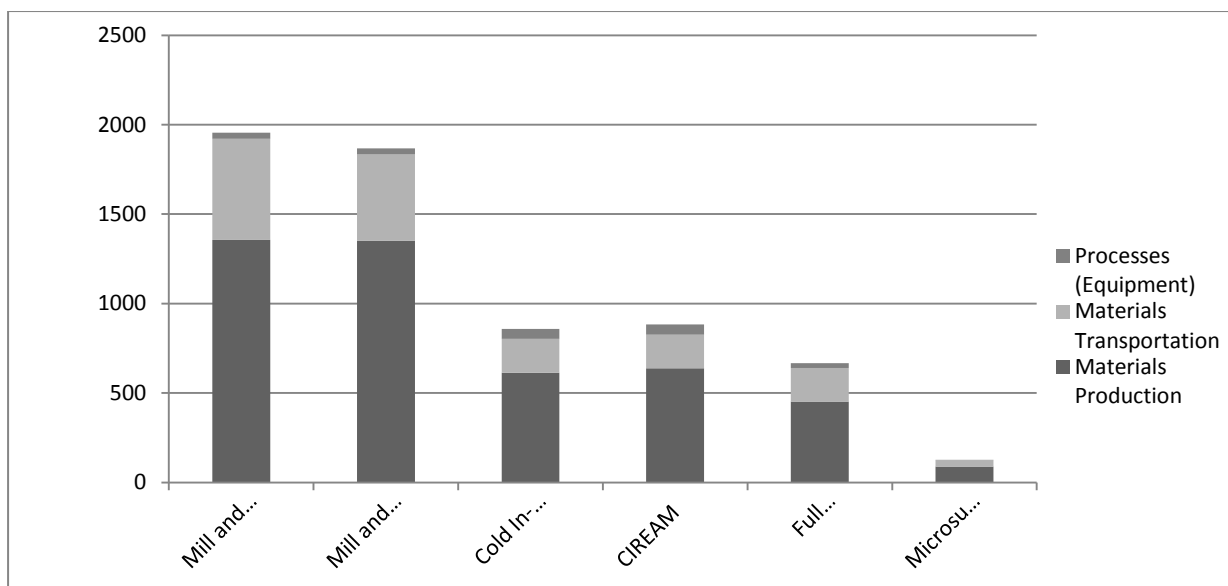


Figure D.13 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Industrial)

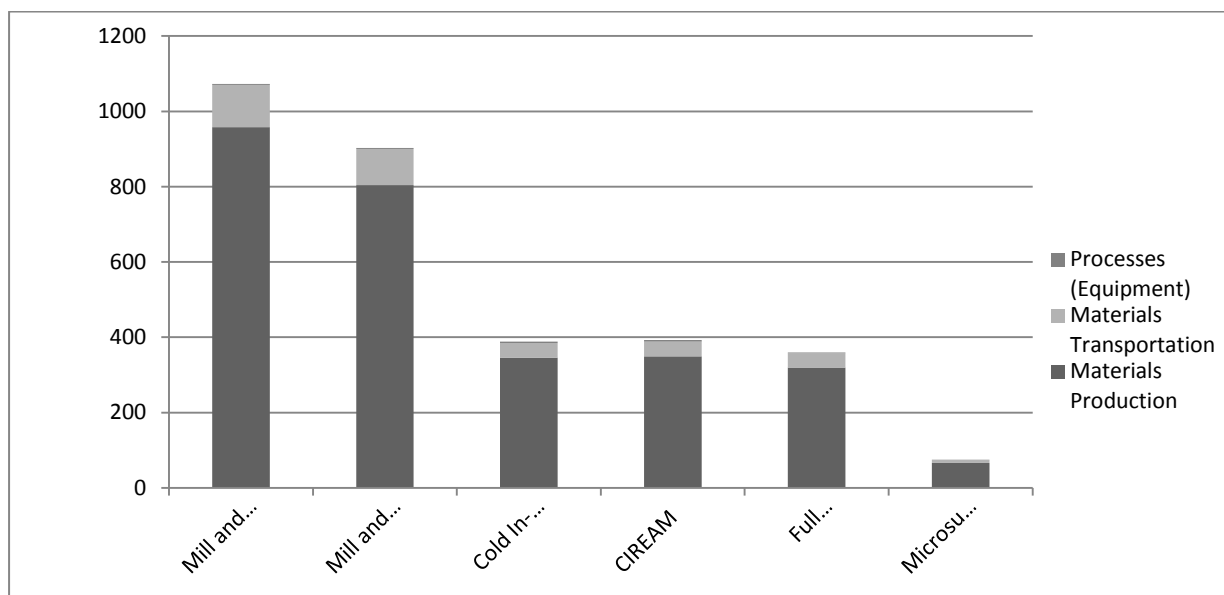


Figure D.14 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Industrial)

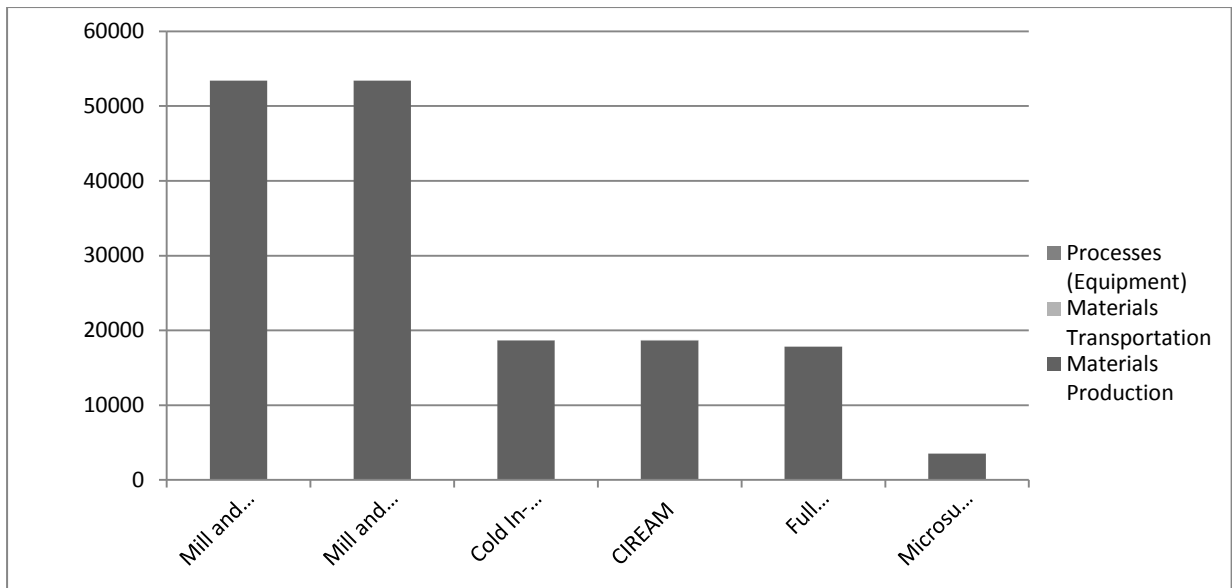


Figure D.15 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Industrial)

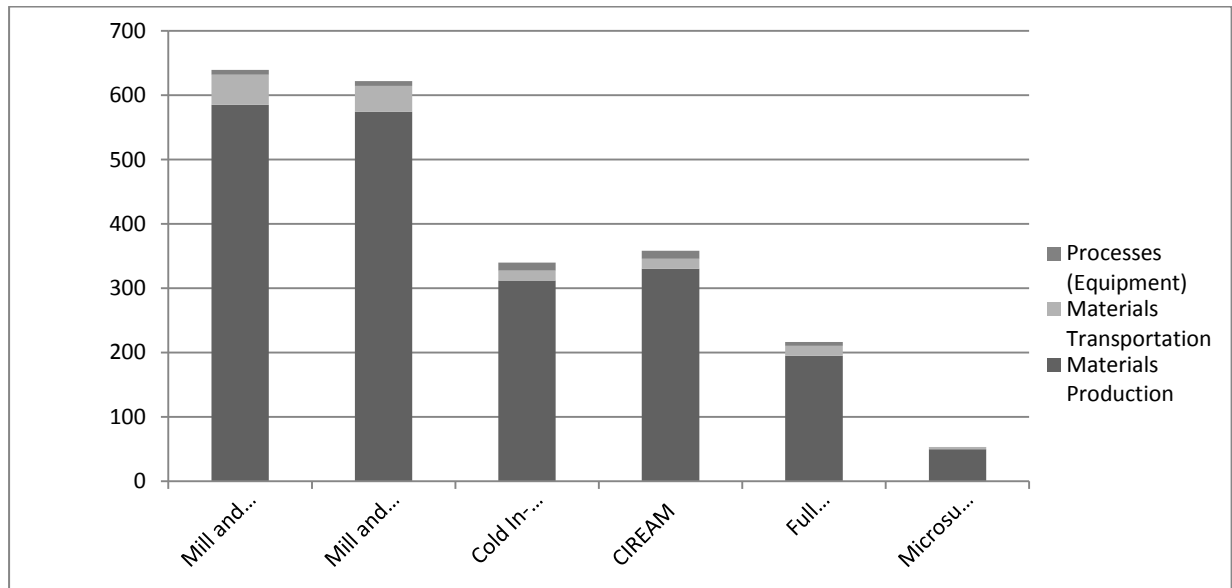


Figure D.16 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Industrial)

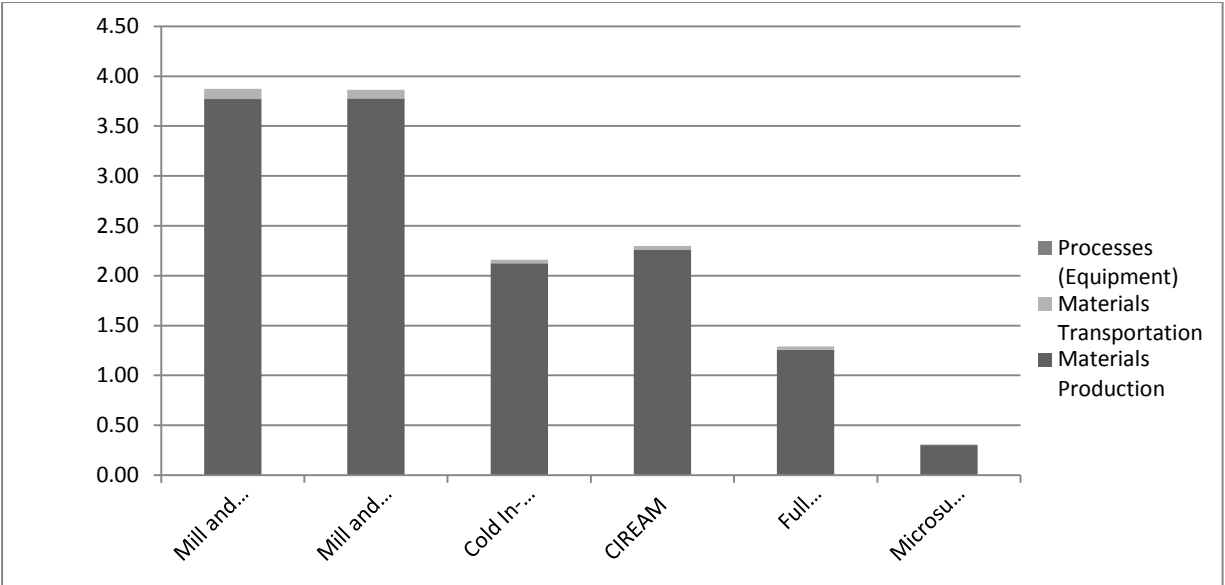


Figure D.17 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Industrial)

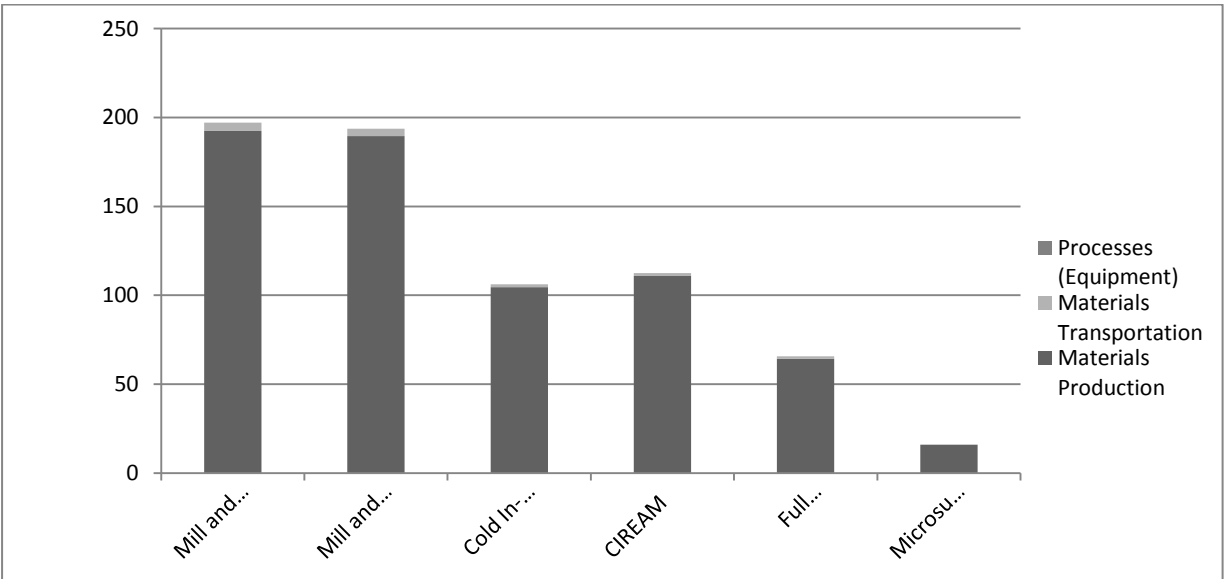


Figure D.18 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Industrial)

## OUTPUT – Graphical (Laneway)

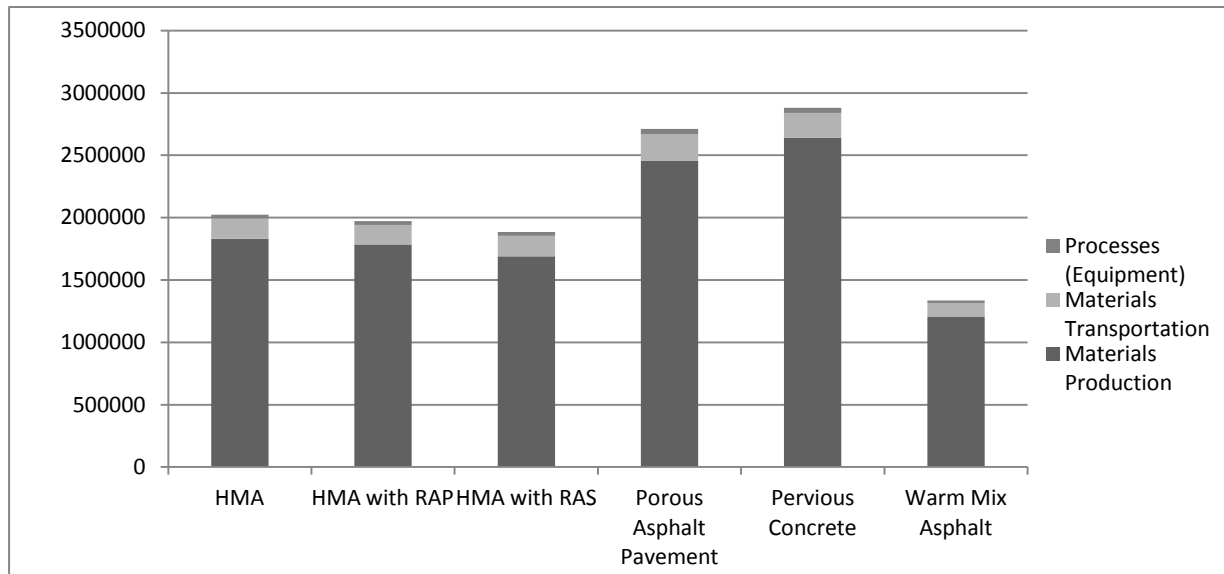


Figure D.19 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Laneway)

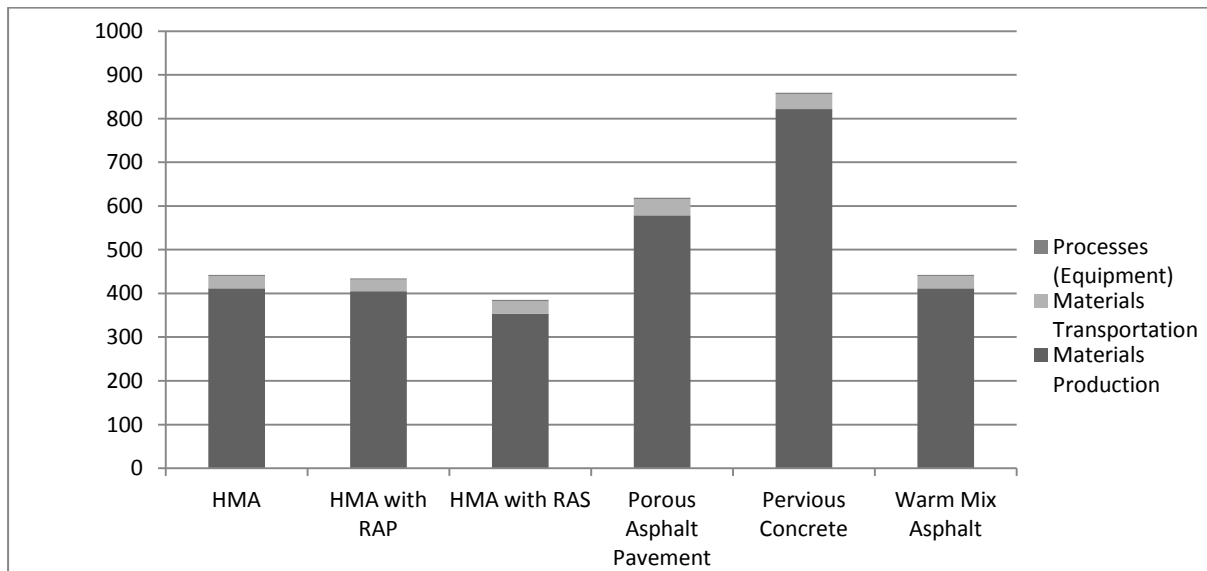


Figure D.20 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Laneway)

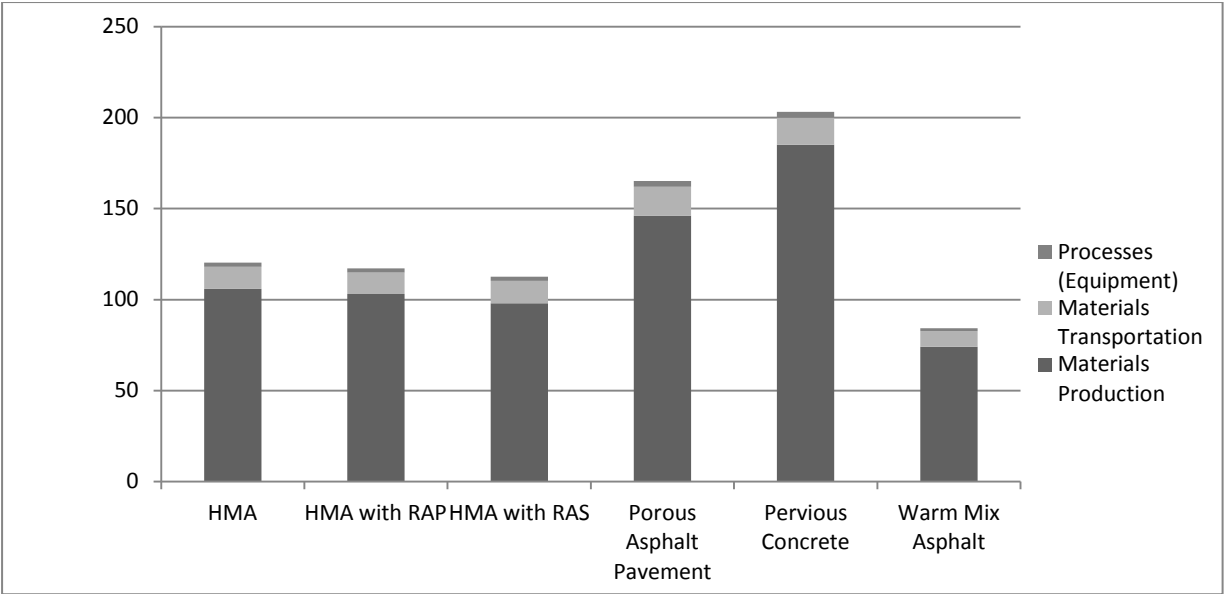


Figure D.21 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Laneway)

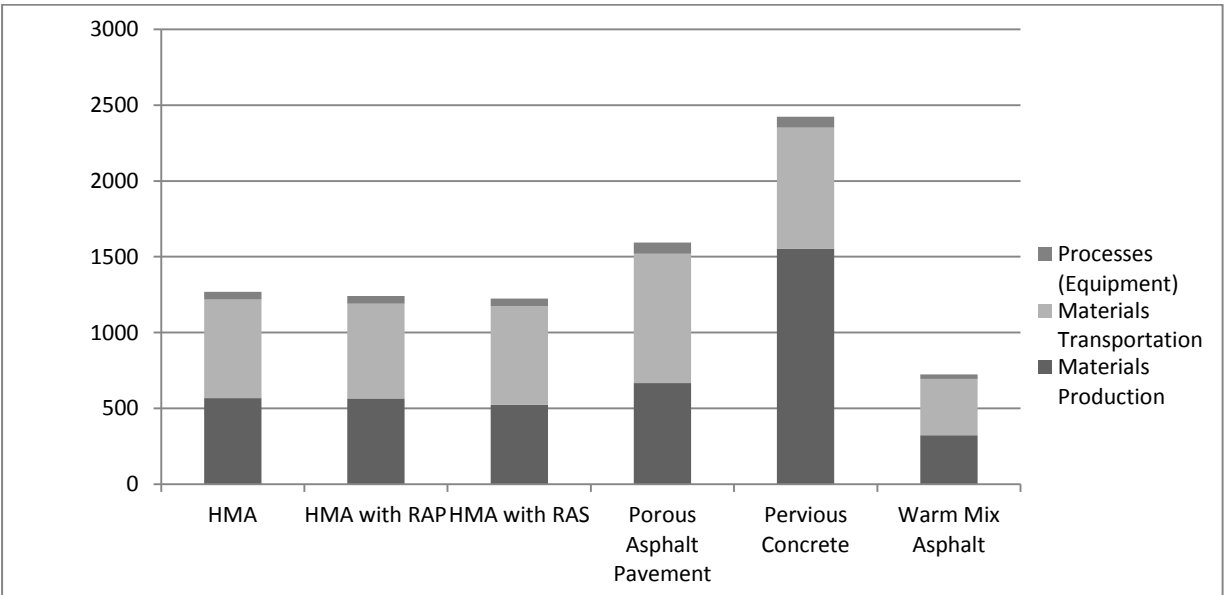


Figure D.22 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Laneway)



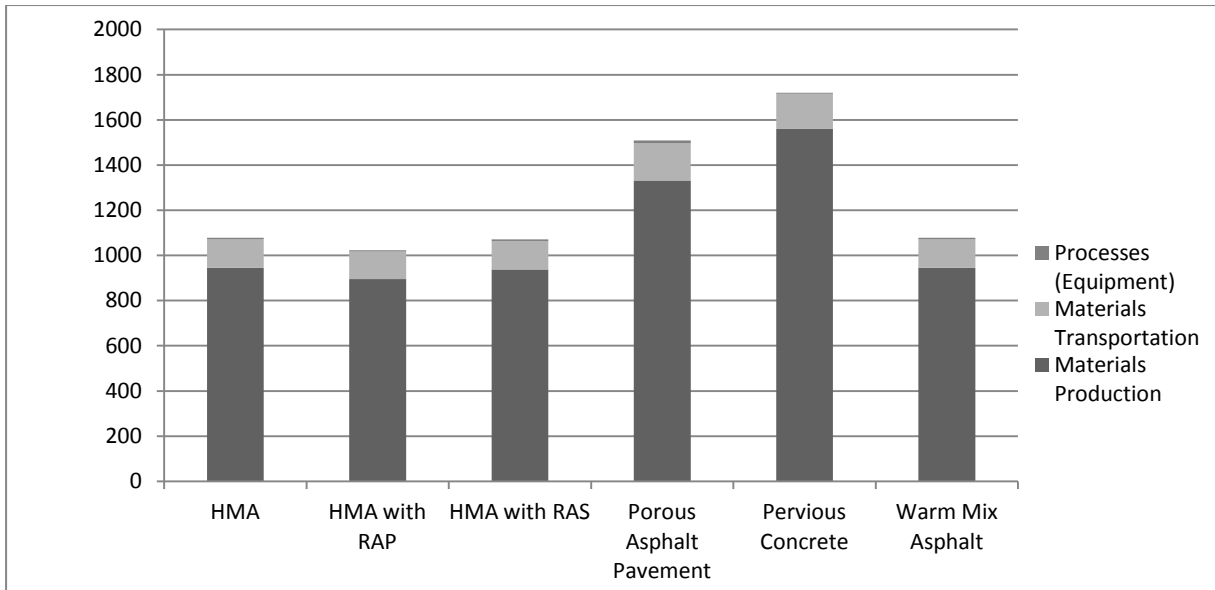


Figure D.23 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Laneway)

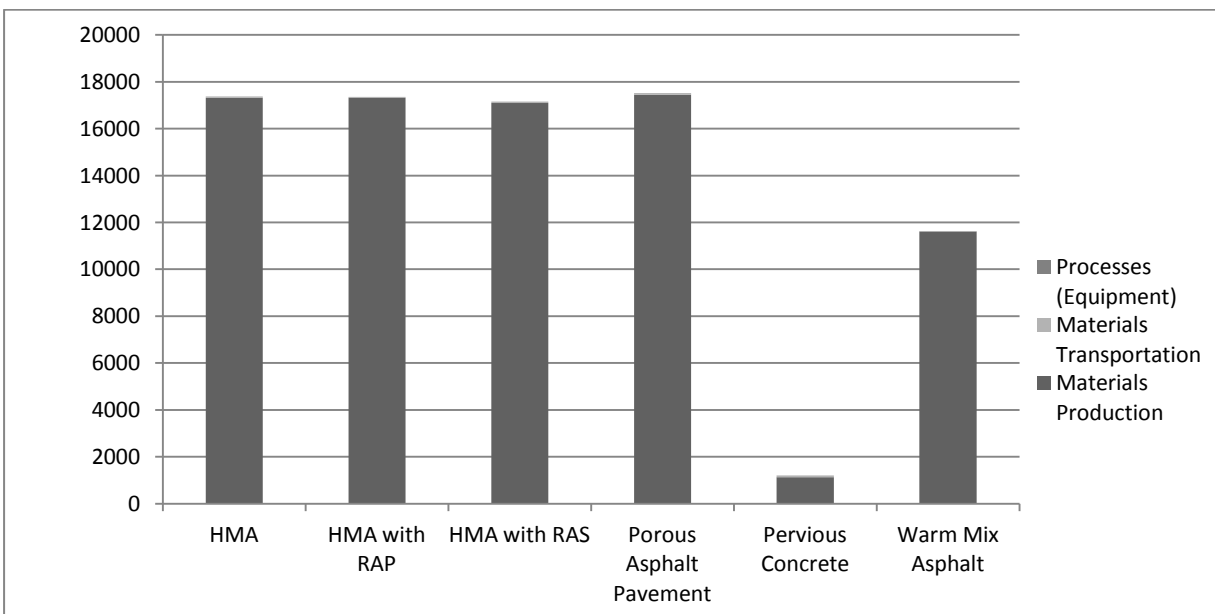


Figure D.24 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Laneway)

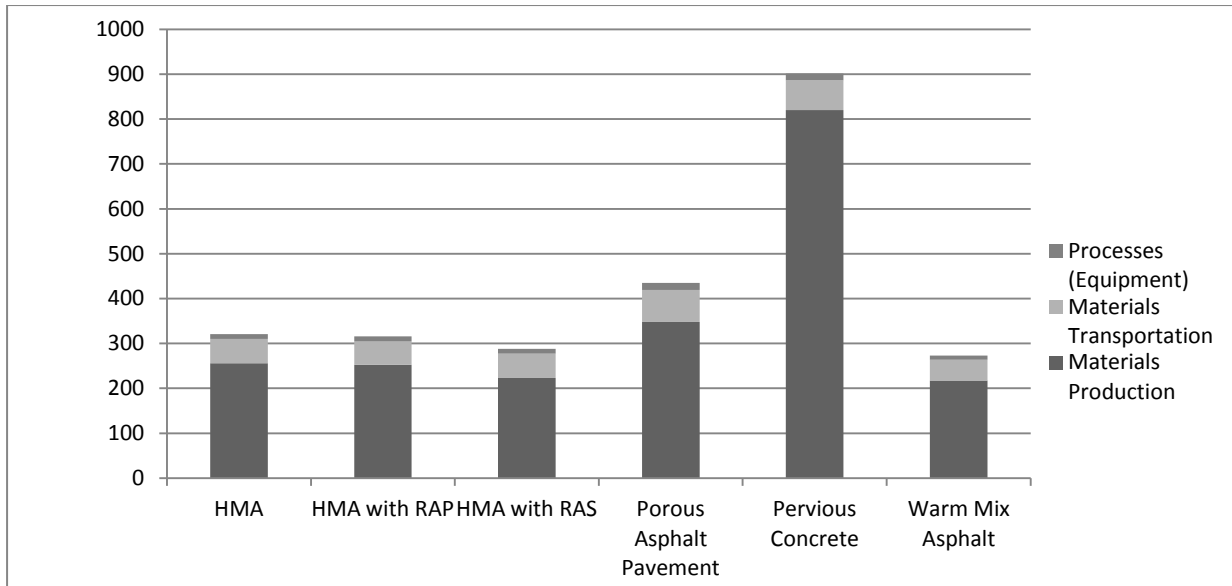


Figure D.25 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Laneway)

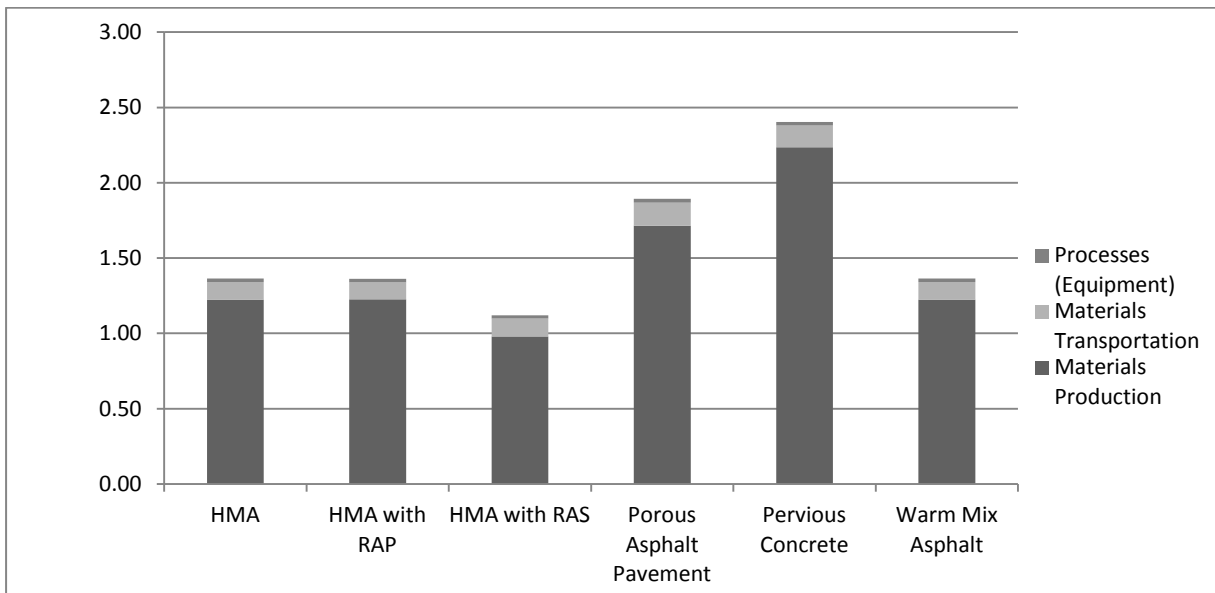


Figure D.26 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Laneway)

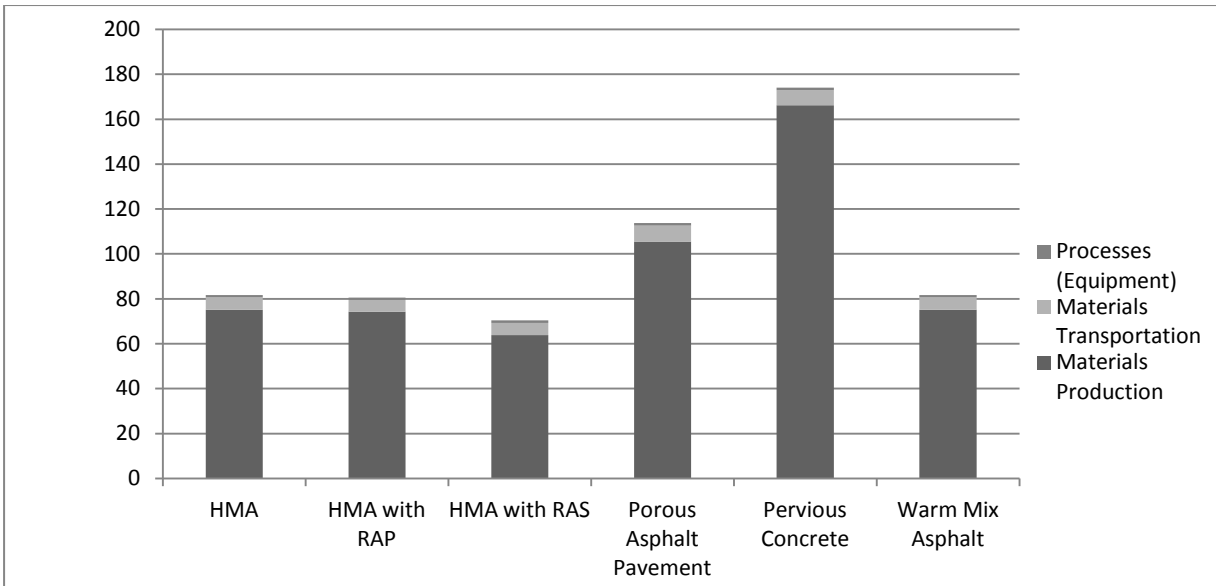


Figure D.27 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Laneway)

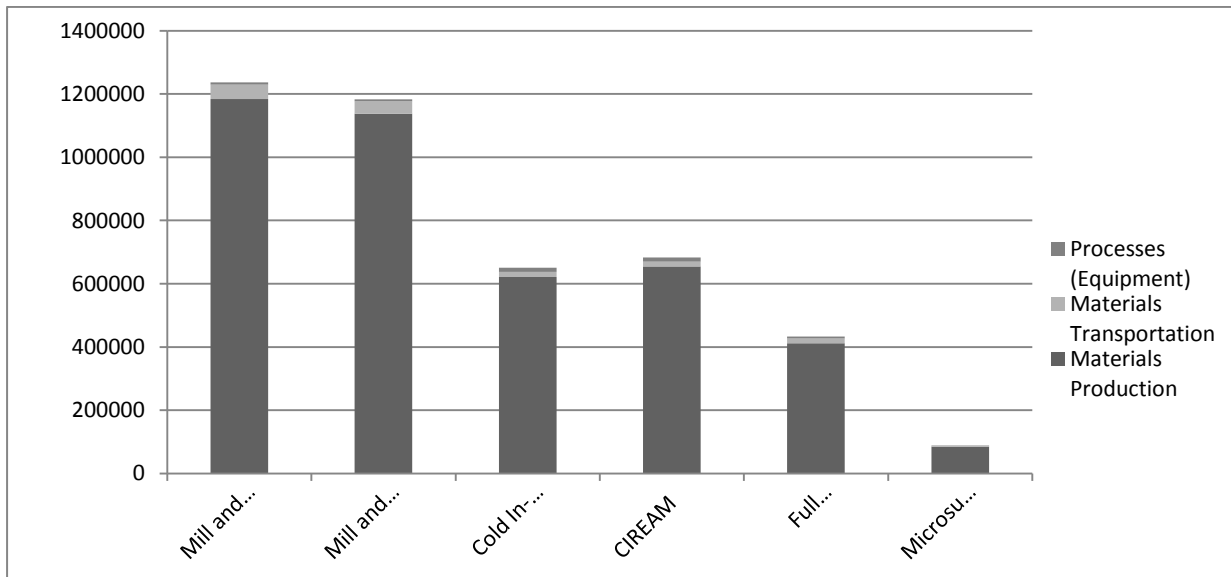


Figure D.28 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Laneway)

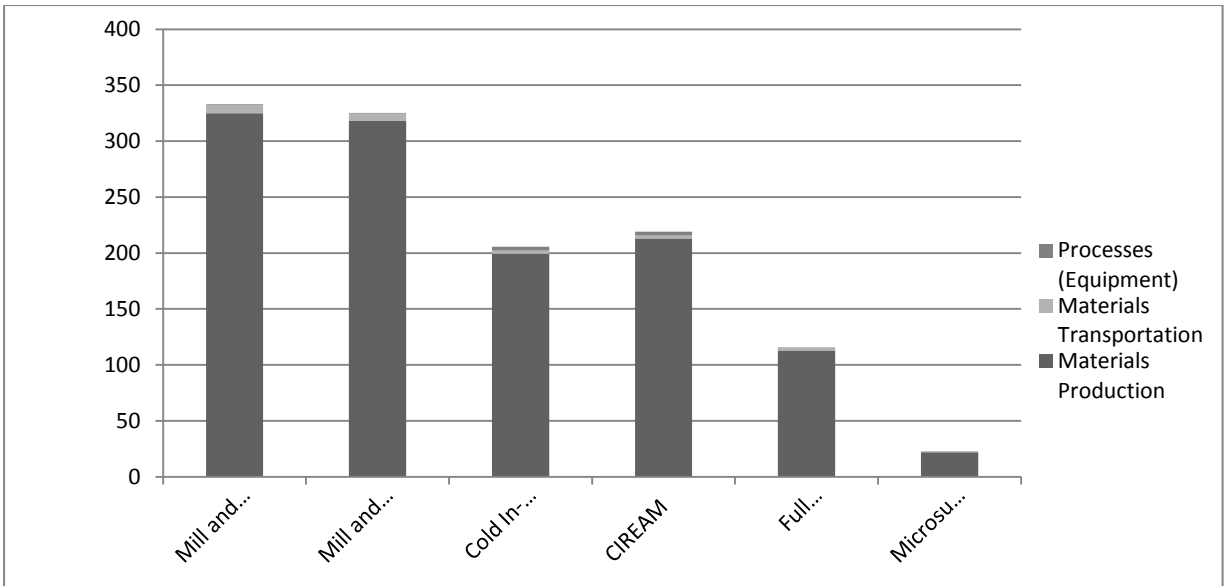


Figure D.29 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Laneway)

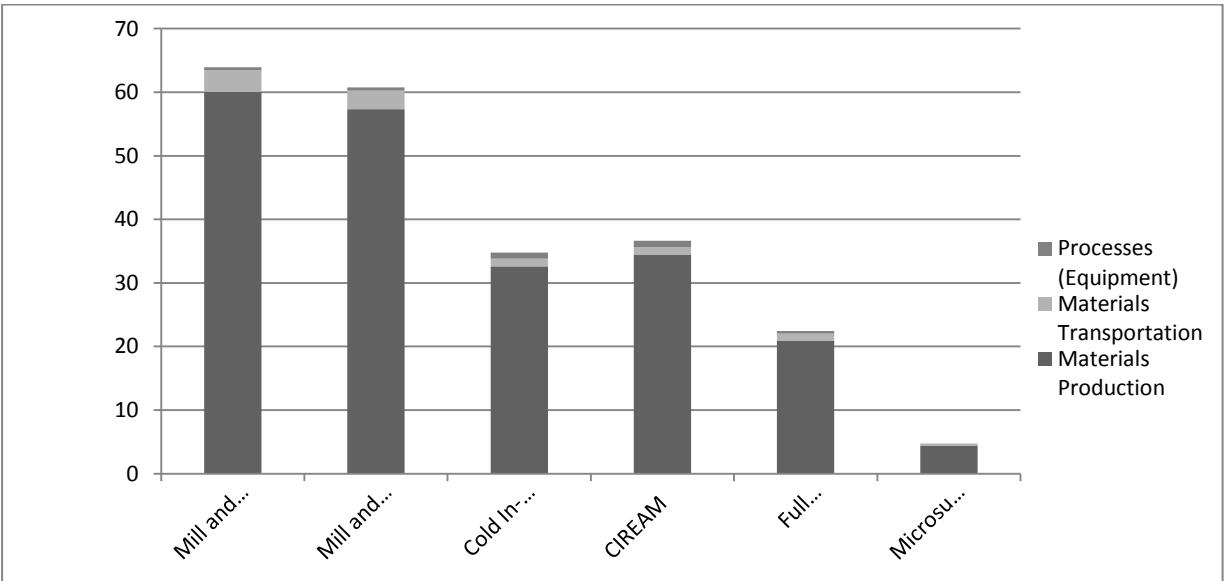


Figure D.30 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Laneway)

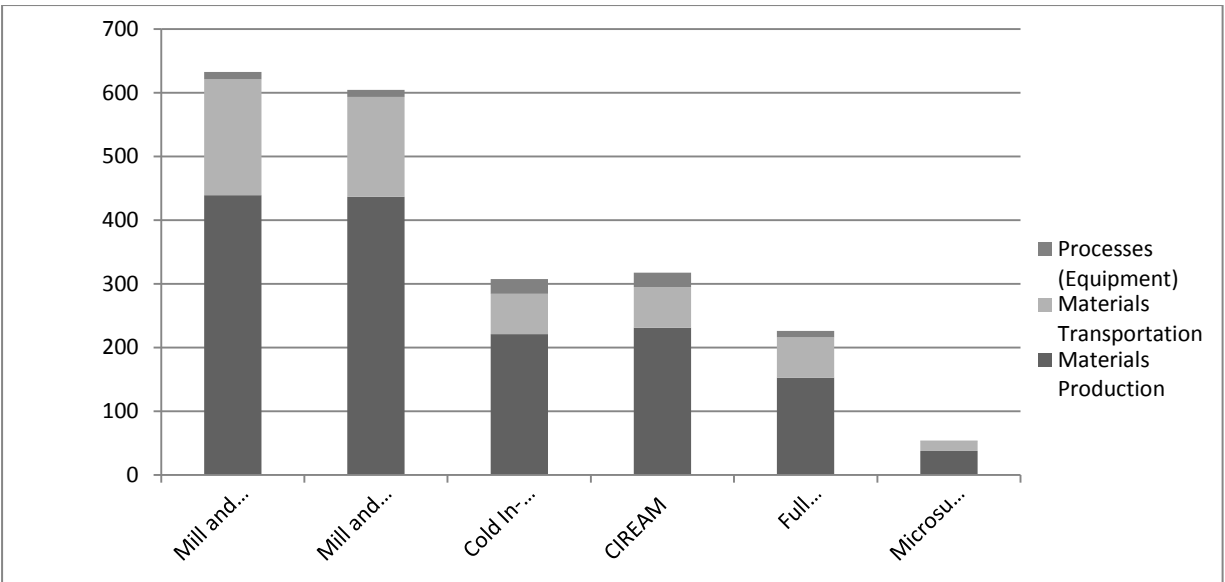


Figure D.31 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Laneway)

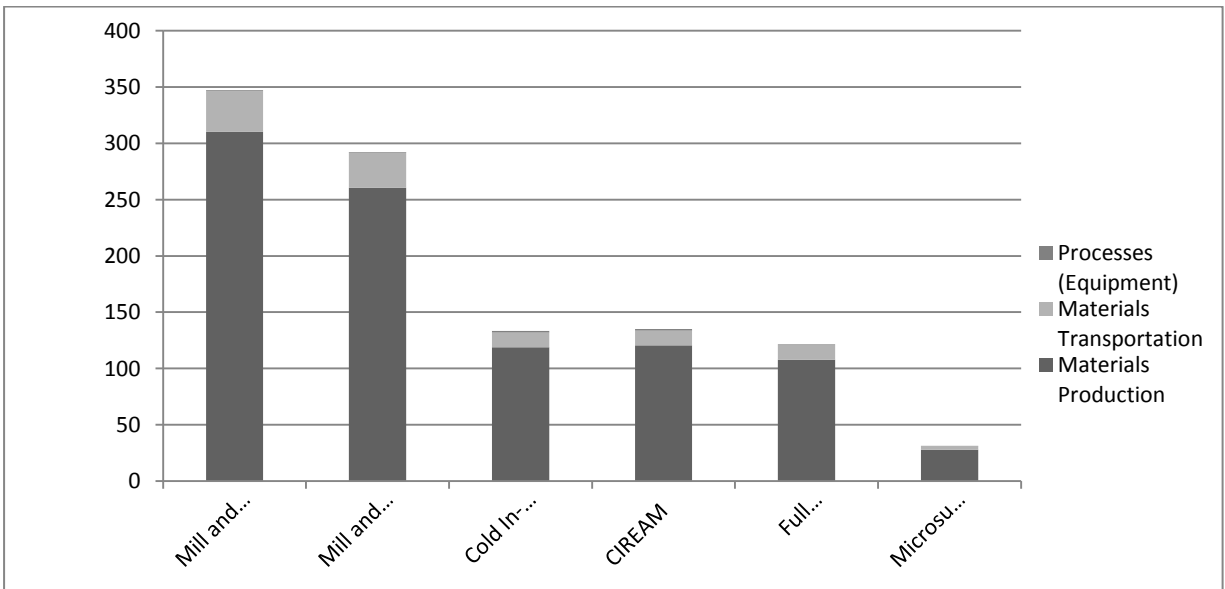


Figure D.32 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Laneway)

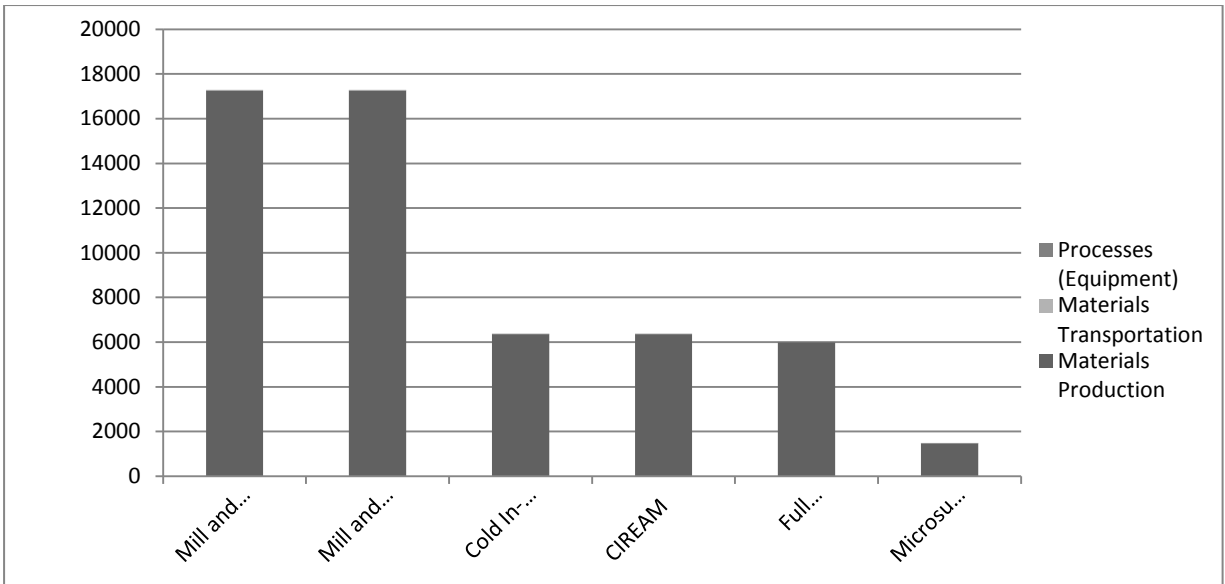


Figure D.33 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Laneway)

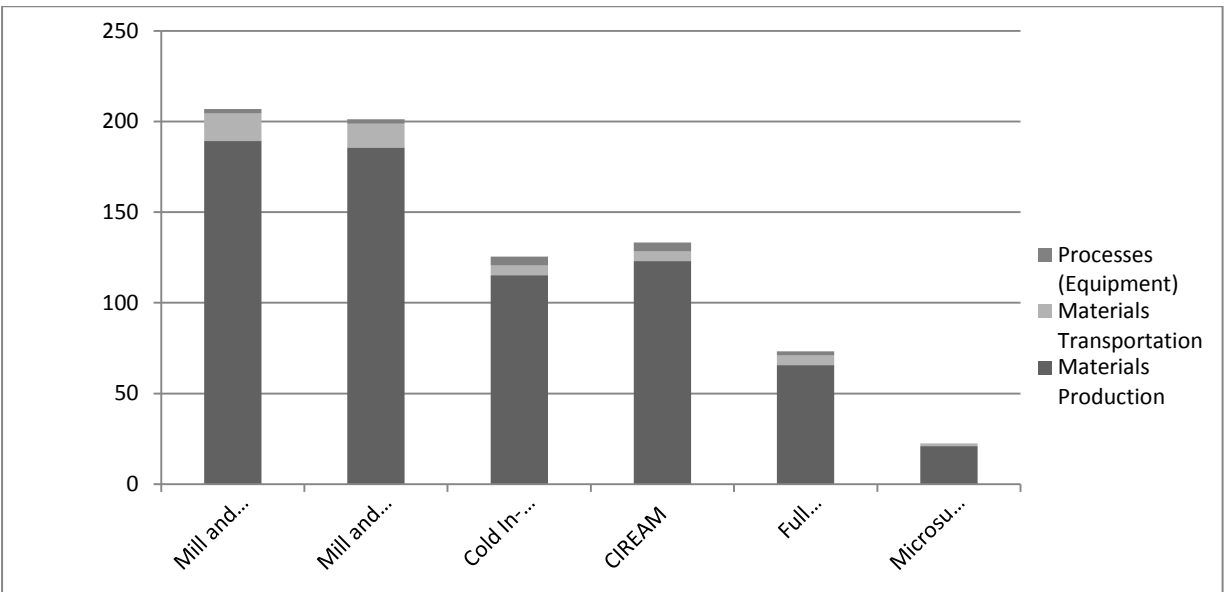


Figure D.34 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Laneway)

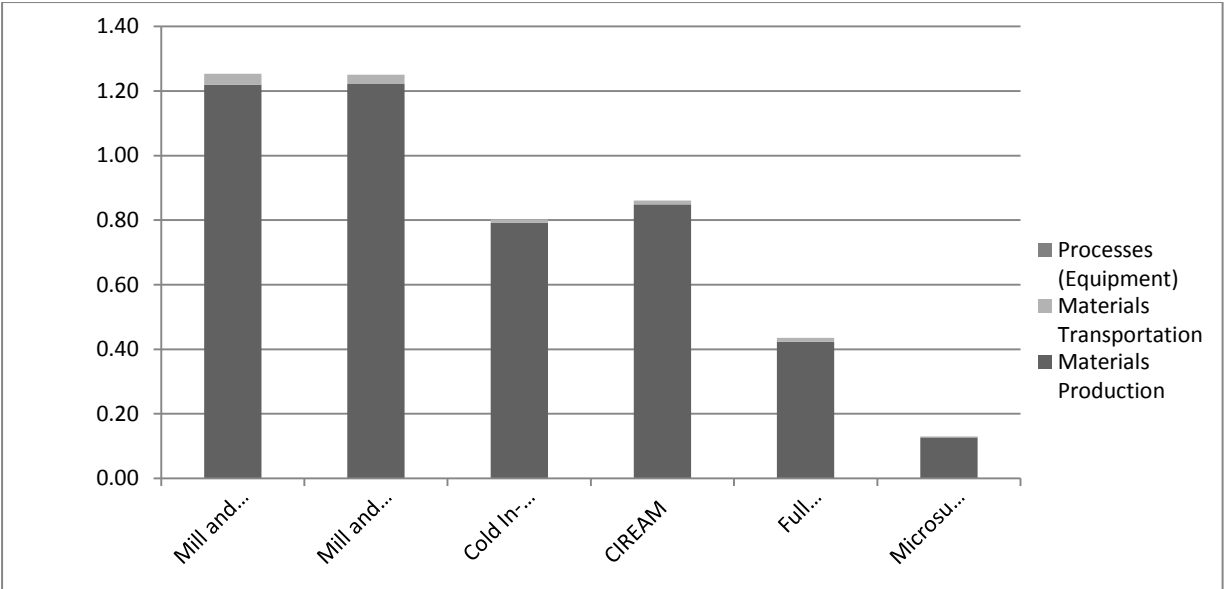


Figure D.35 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Laneway)

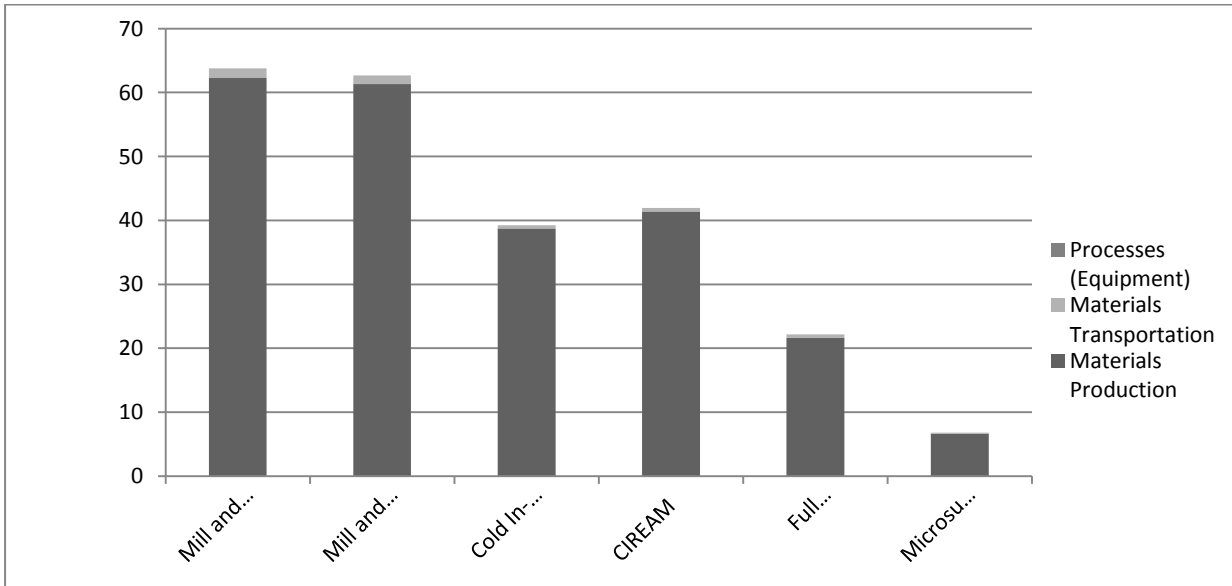


Figure D.36 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Laneway)

## OUTPUT – Graphical (Local)

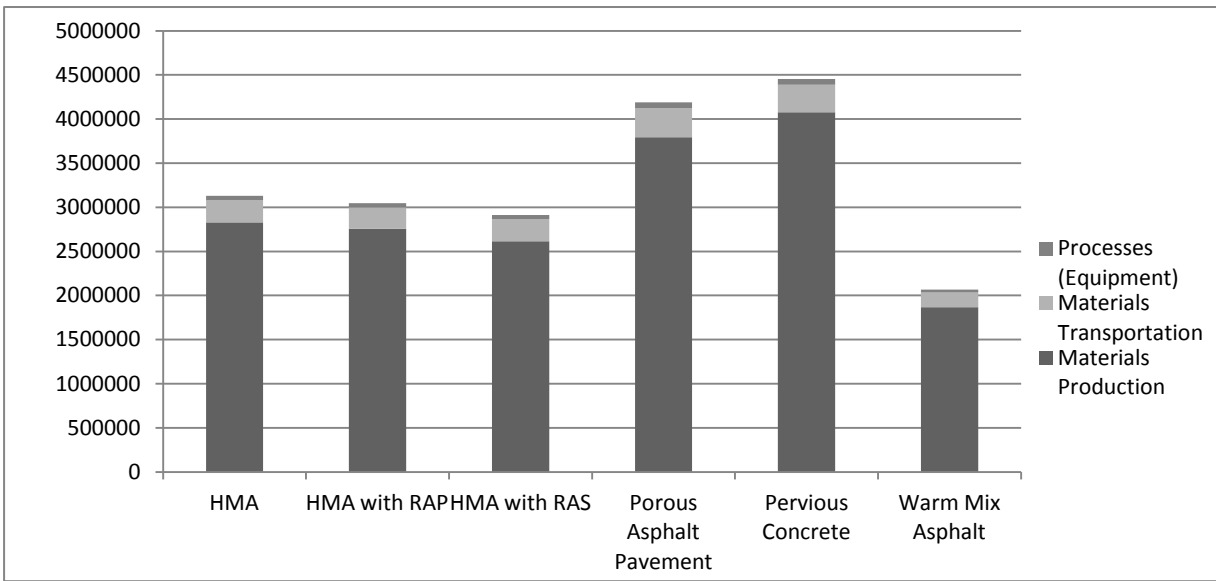


Figure D.37 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Local)

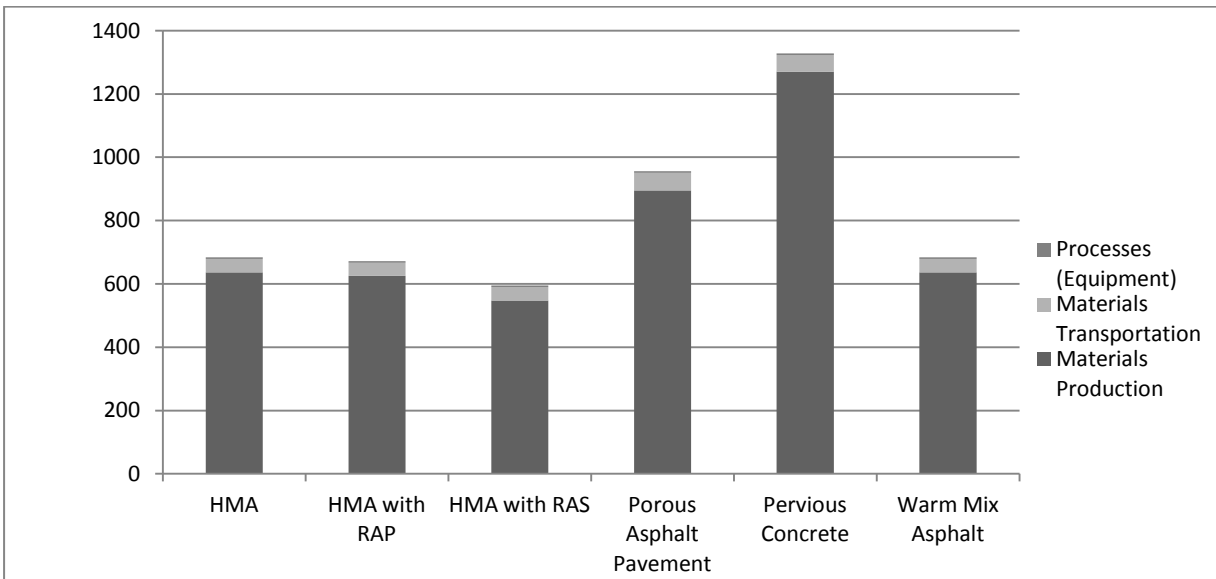


Figure D.38 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Local)



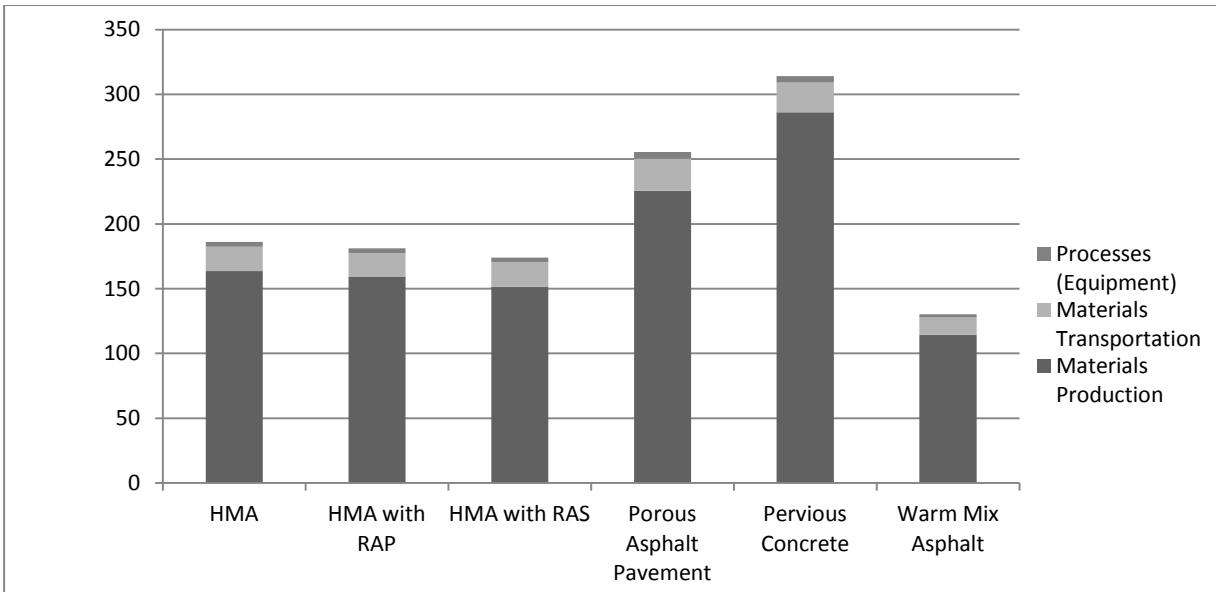


Figure D.39 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Local)

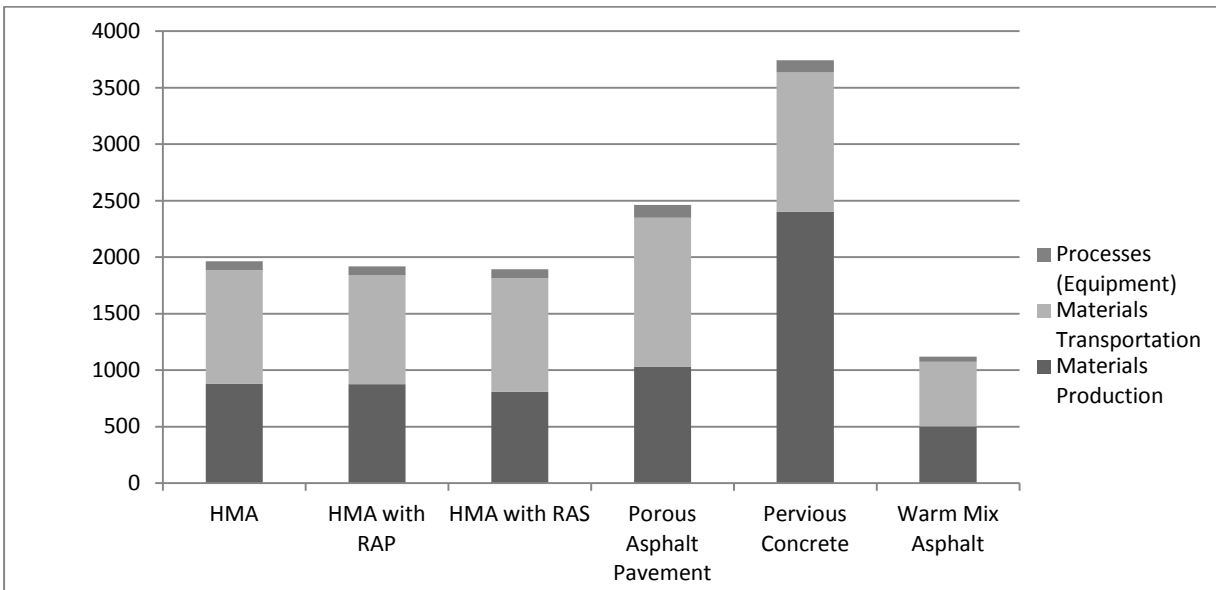


Figure D.40 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Local)

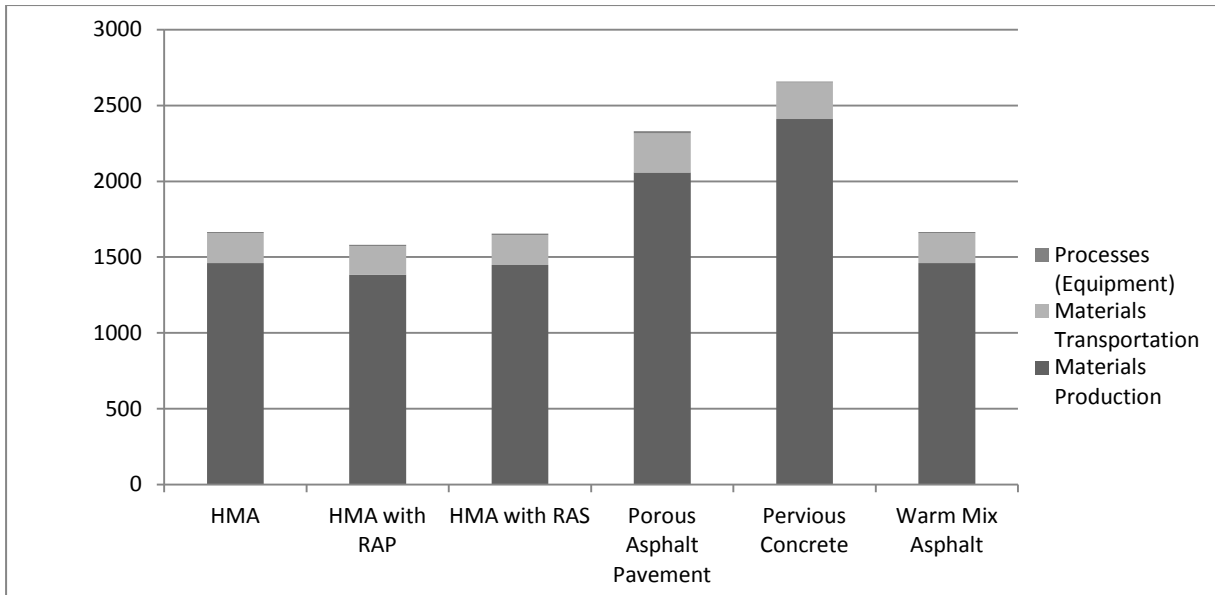


Figure D.41 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Local)

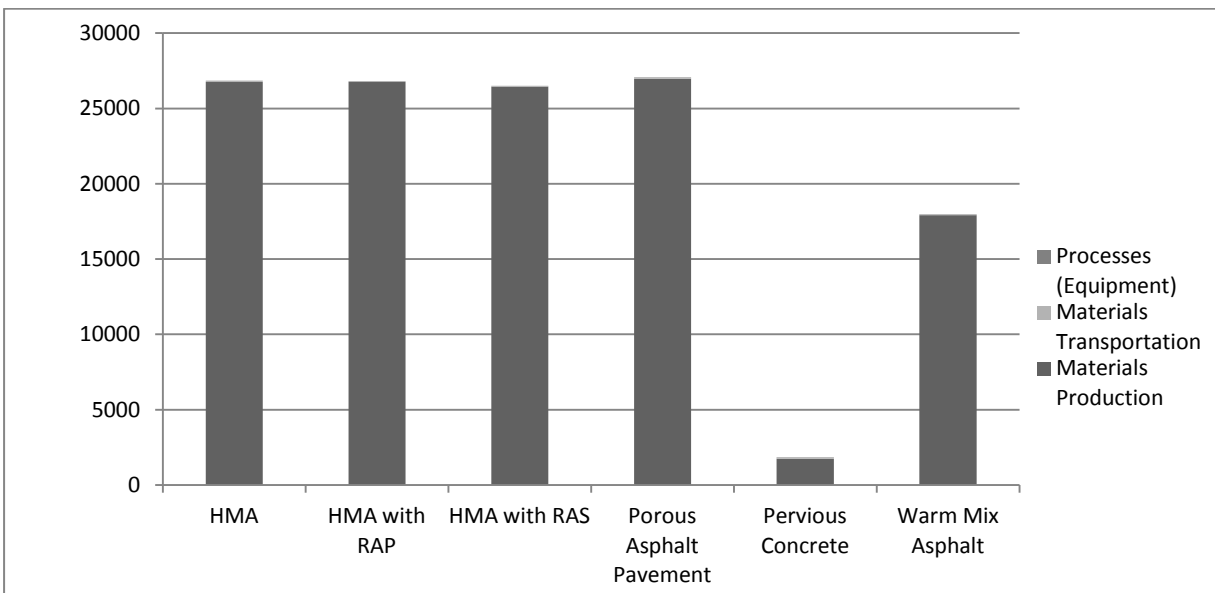


Figure D.42 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Local)

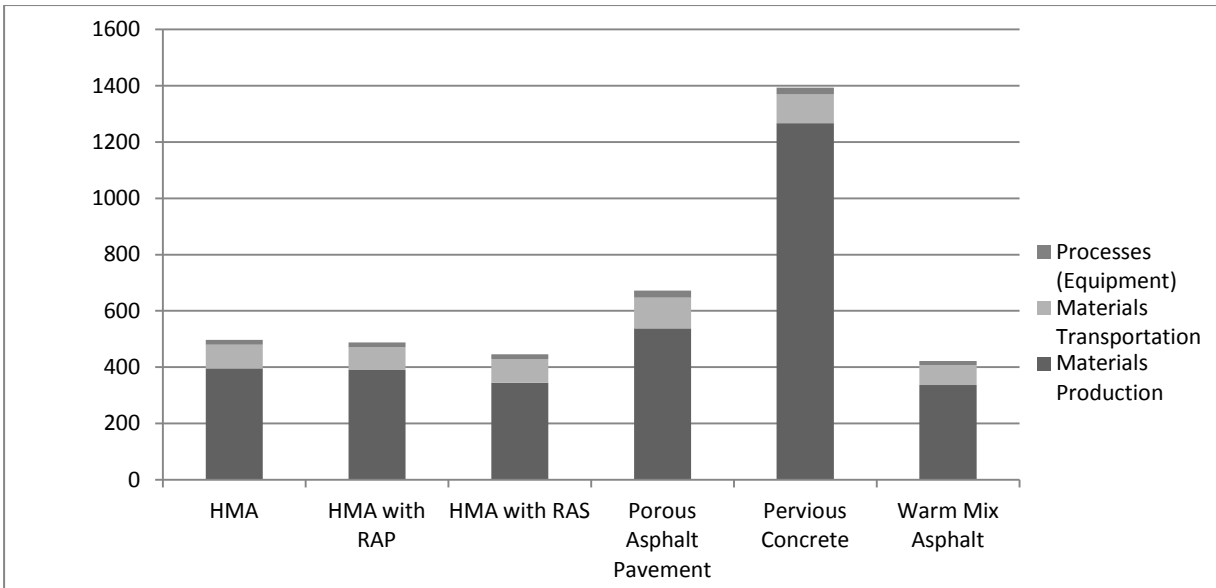


Figure D.43 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Local)

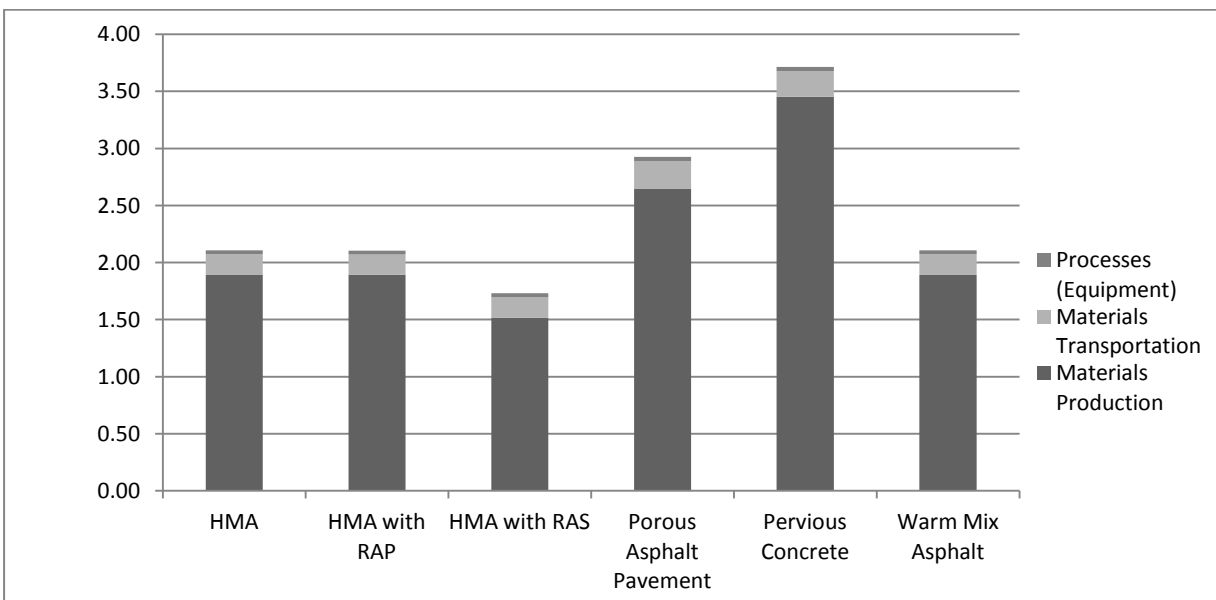


Figure D.44 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Local)

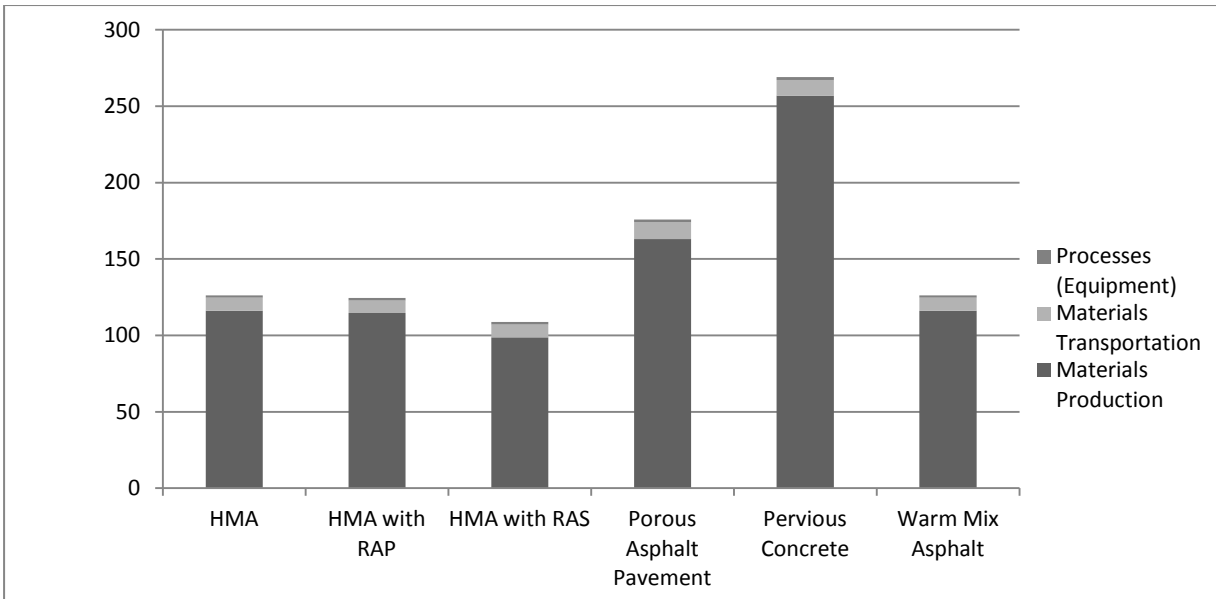


Figure D.45 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Local)

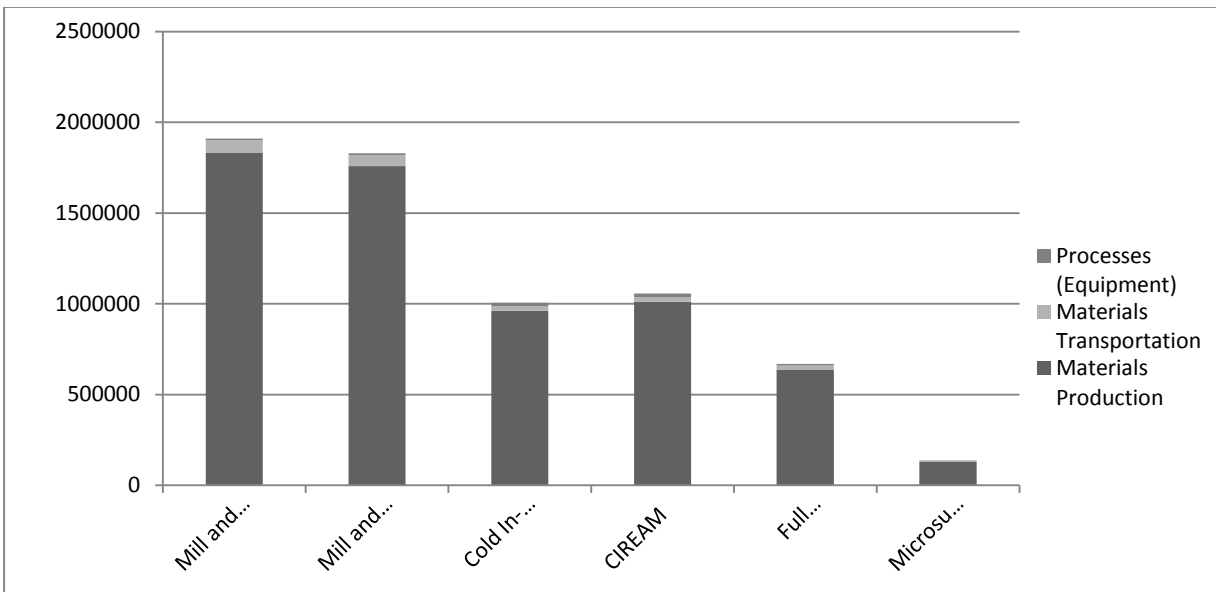


Figure D.46 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Local)

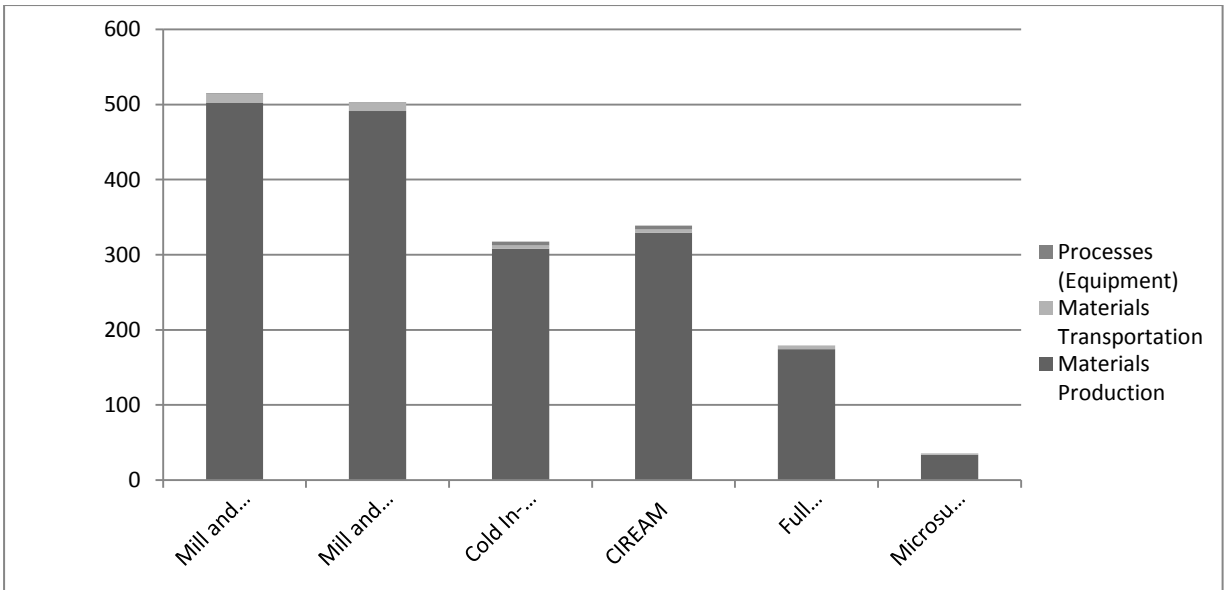


Figure D.47 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Local)

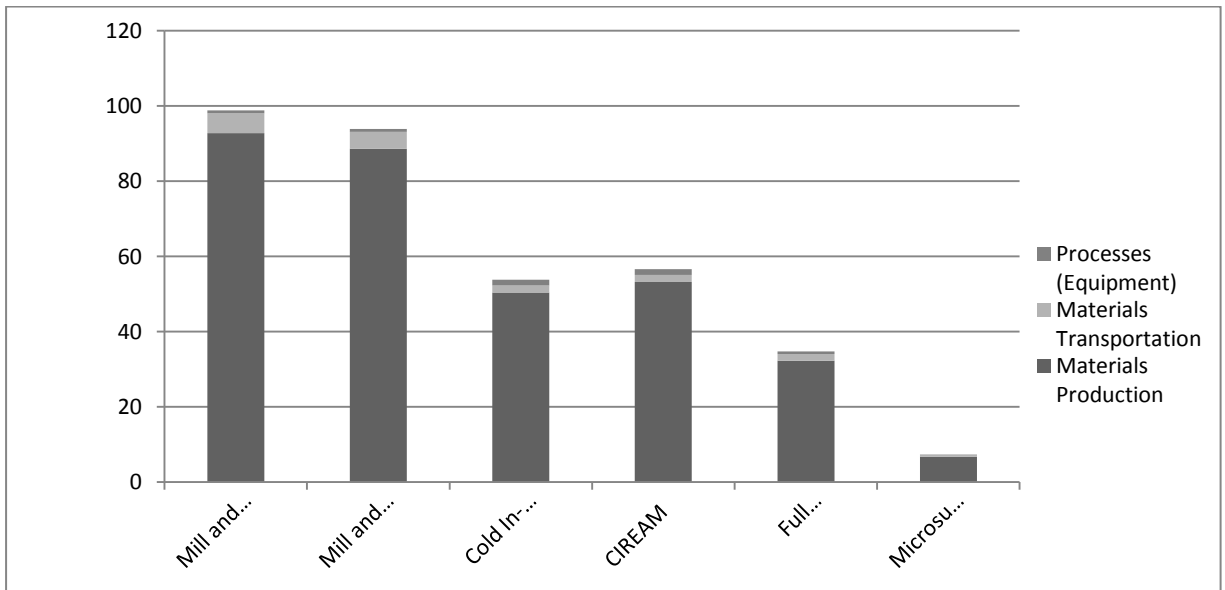


Figure D.48 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Local)

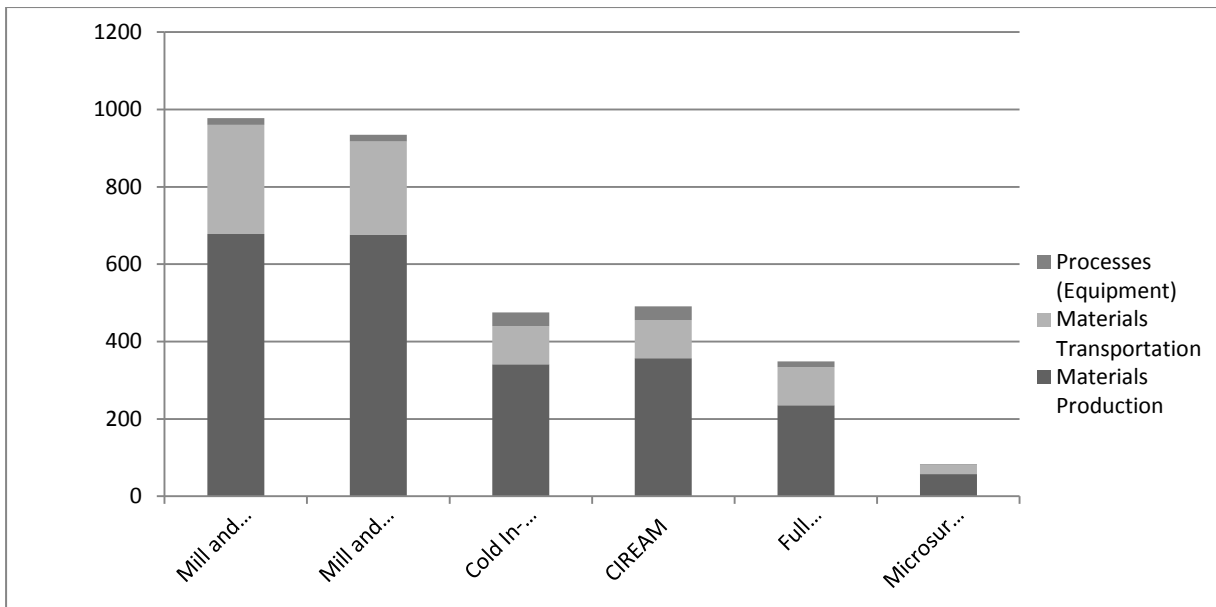


Figure D.49 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Local)

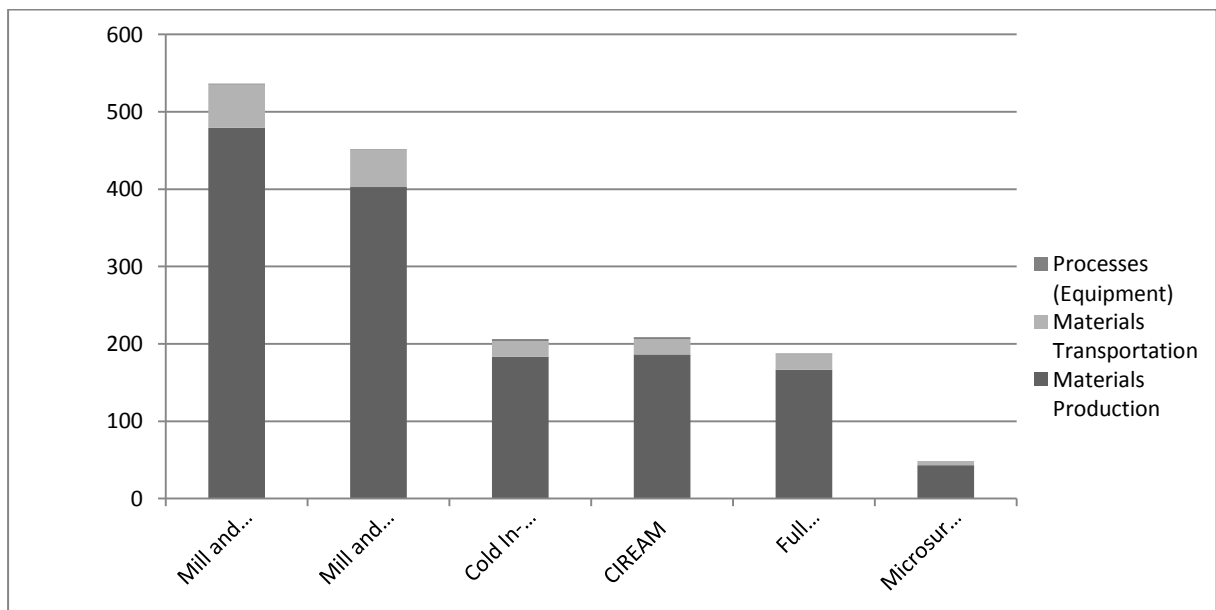


Figure D.50 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Local)

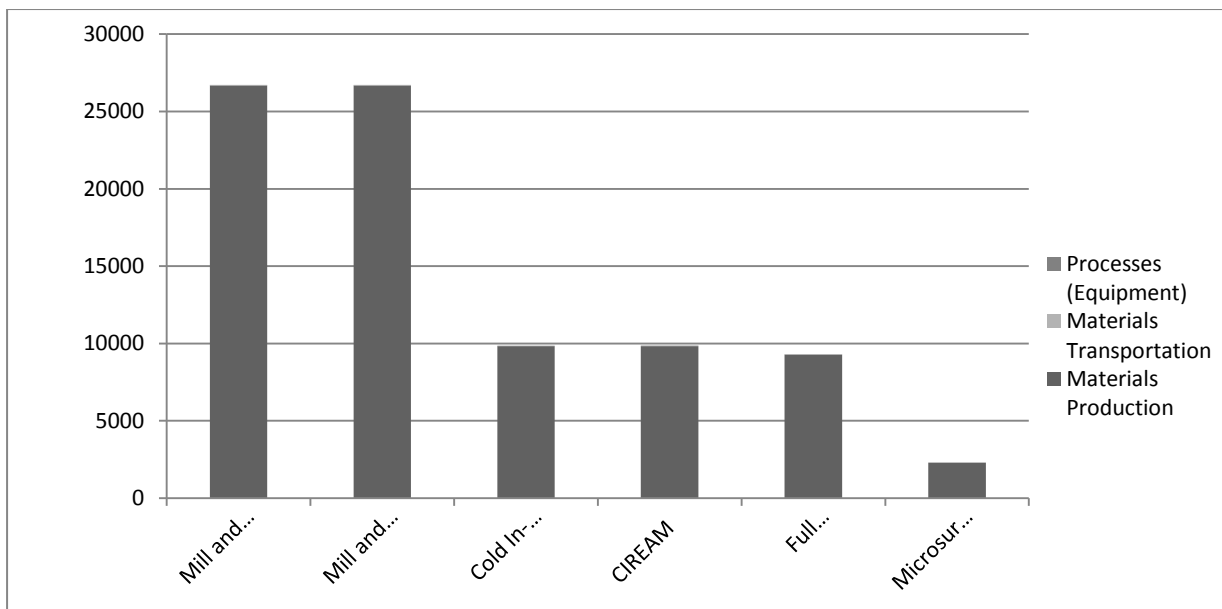


Figure D.51 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Local)

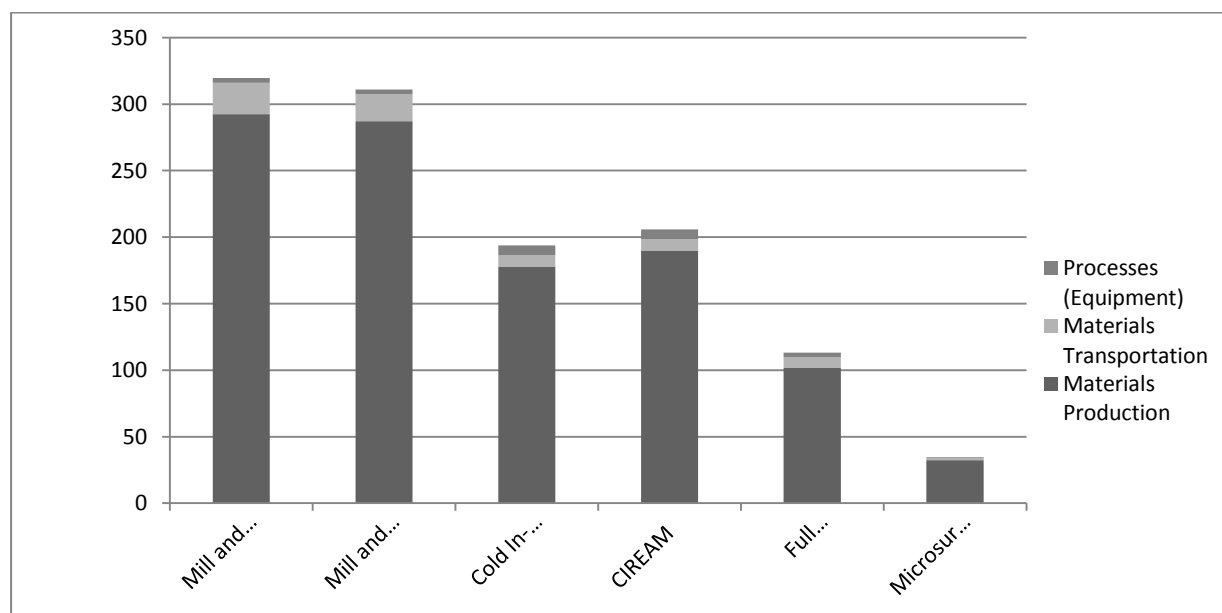


Figure D.52 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Local)

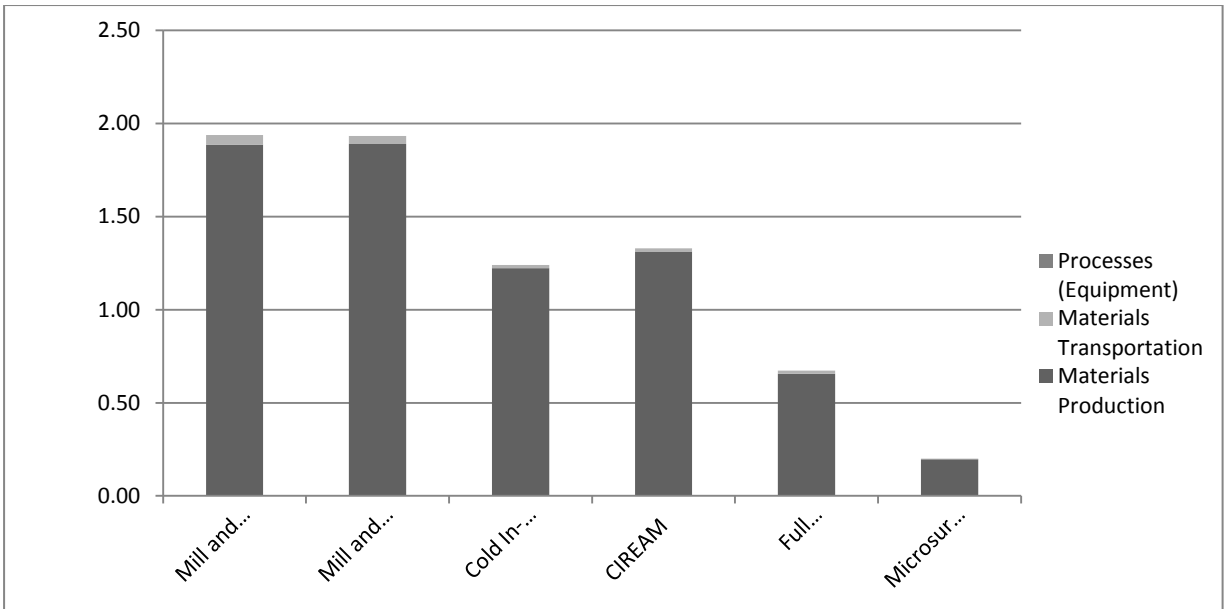


Figure D.53 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Local)

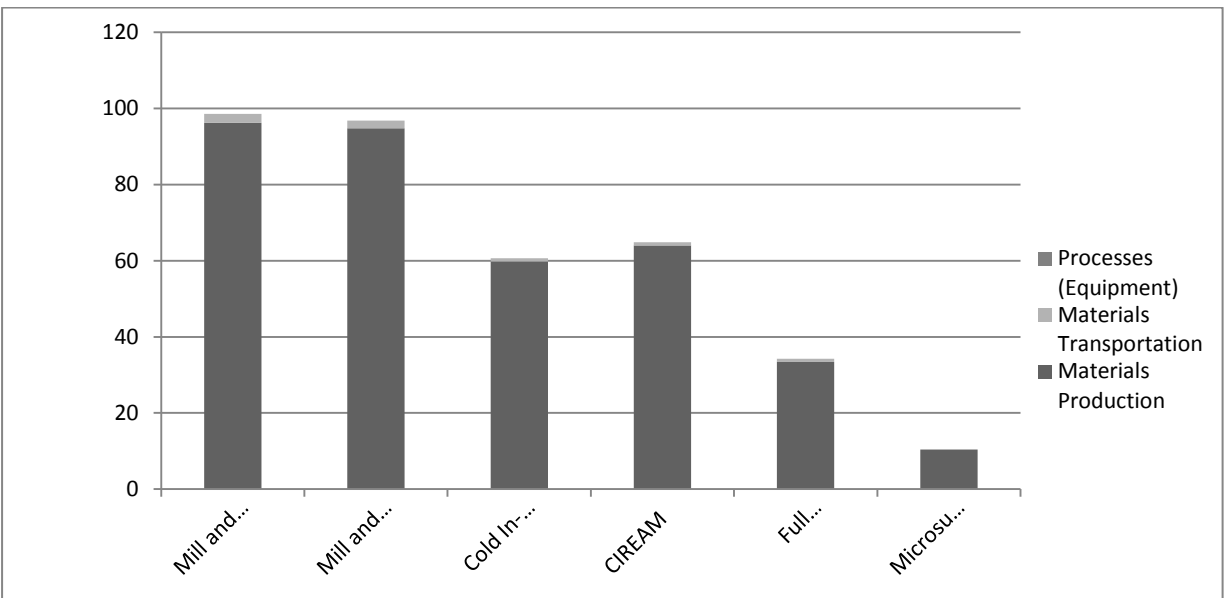


Figure D.54 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Local)



## OUTPUT – Graphical (Major Collector)

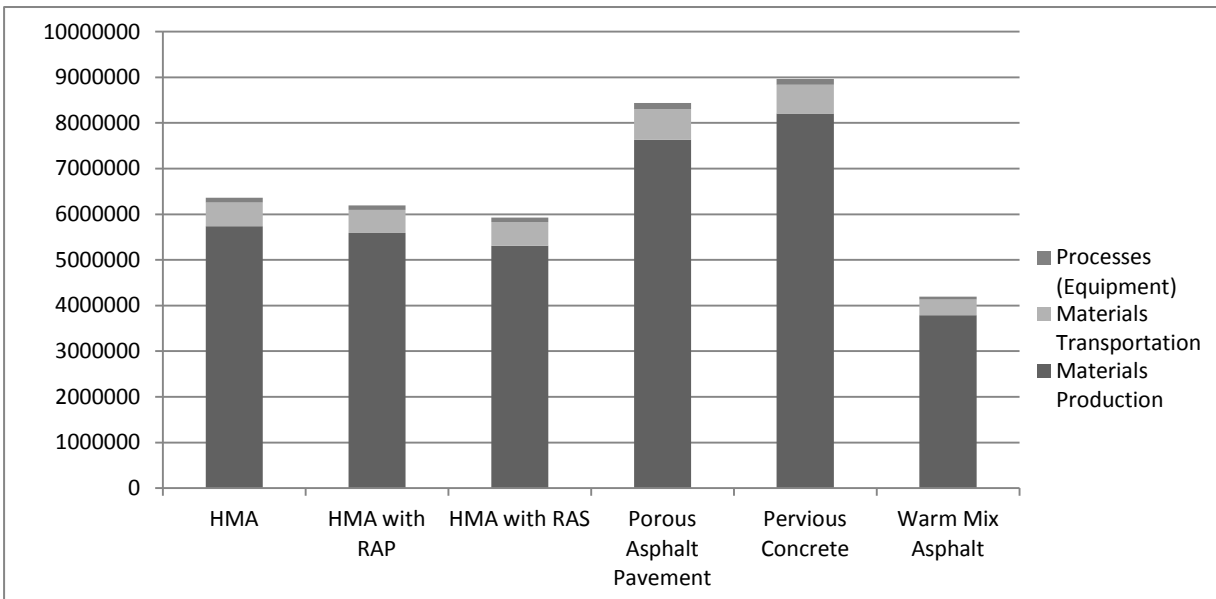


Figure D.55 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Major Collector)

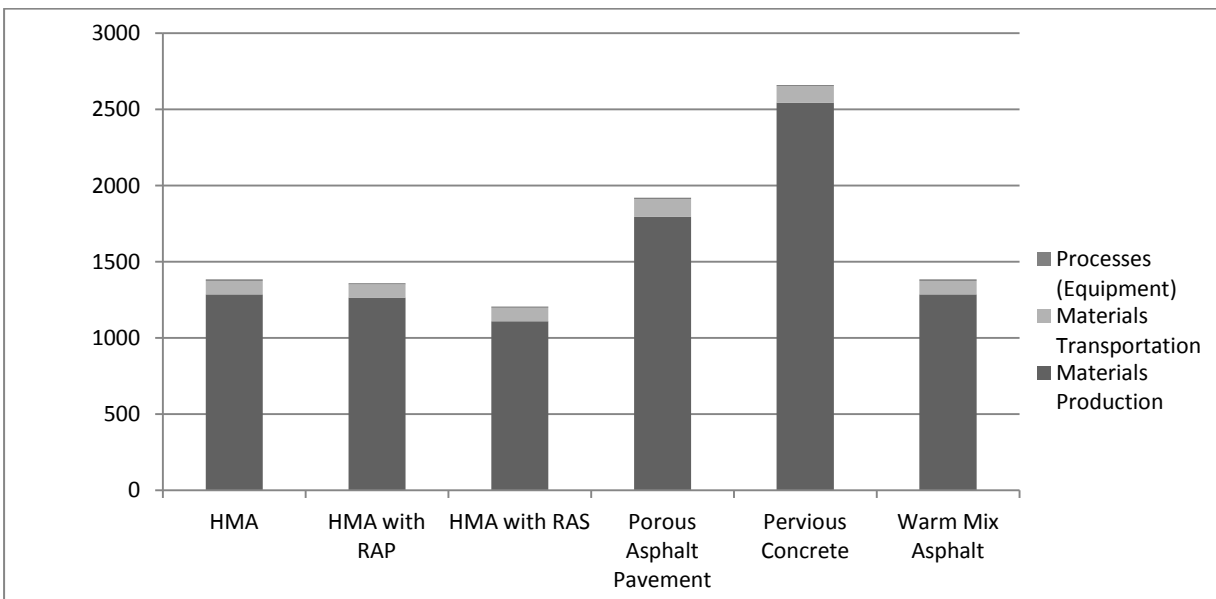


Figure D.56 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Major Collector)

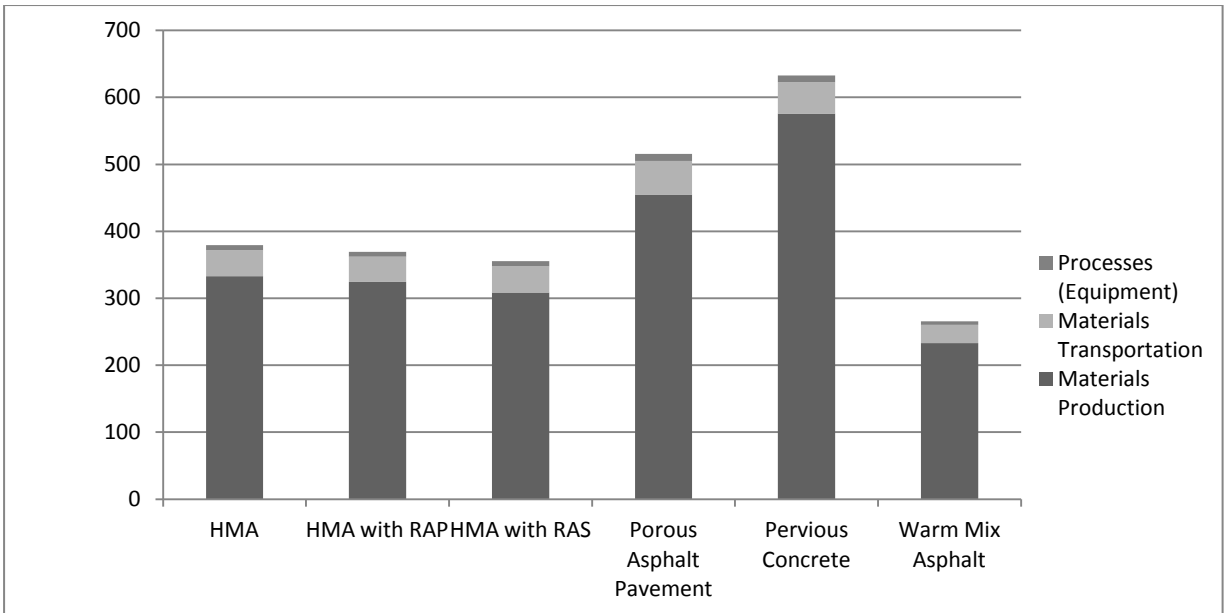


Figure D.57 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Major Collector)

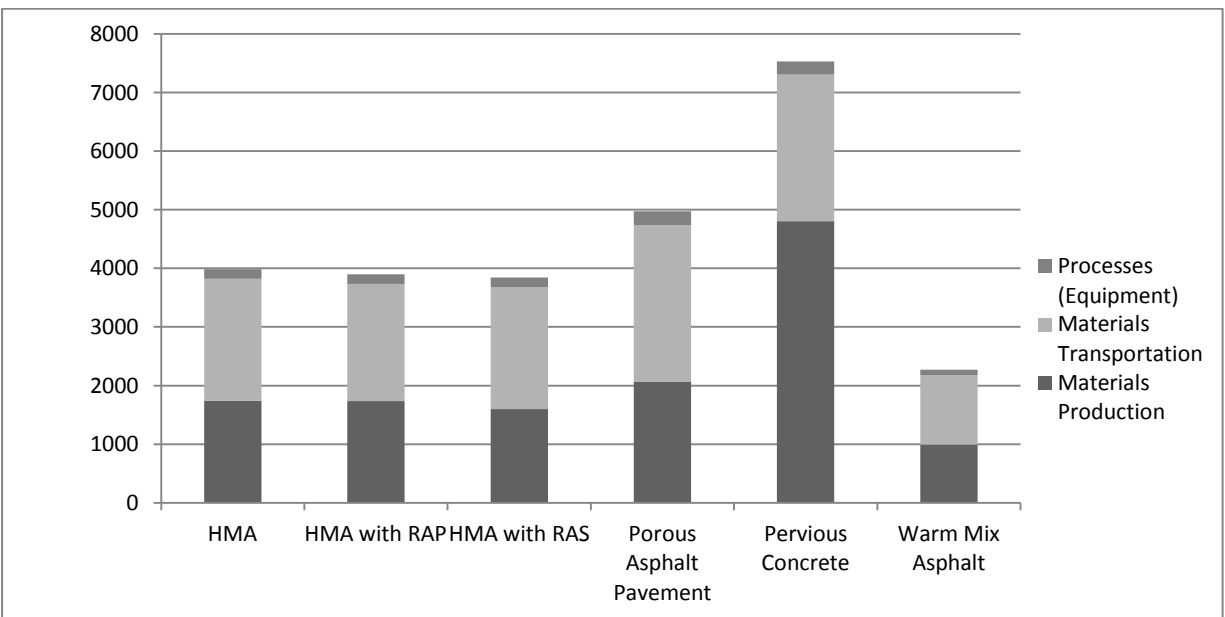


Figure D.58 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Major Collector)

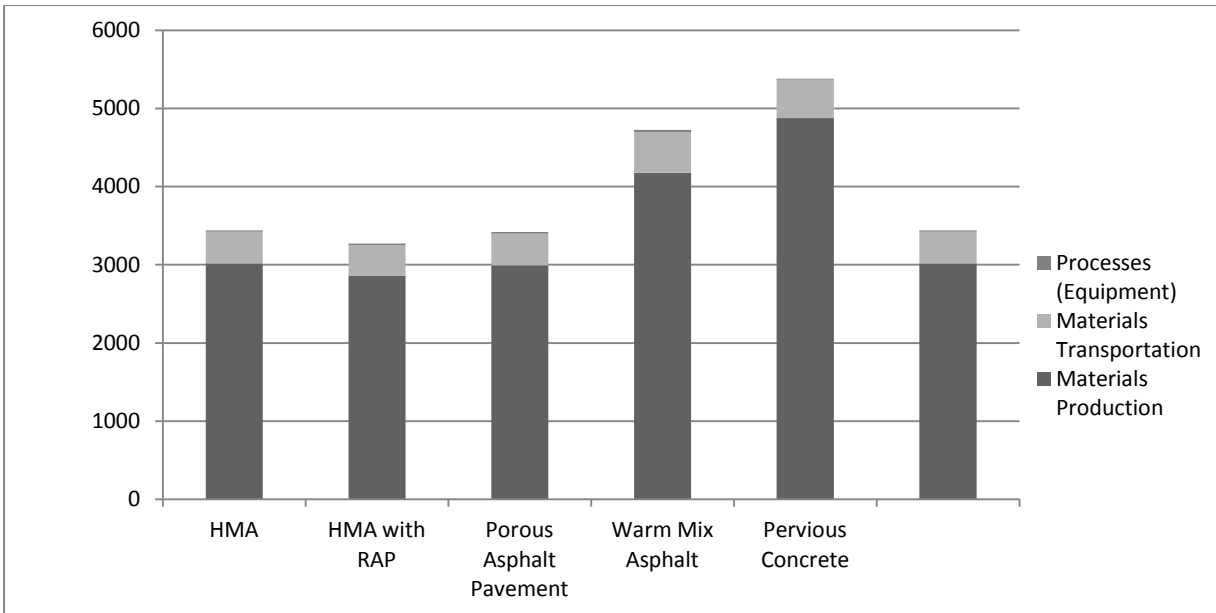


Figure D.59 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Major Collector)

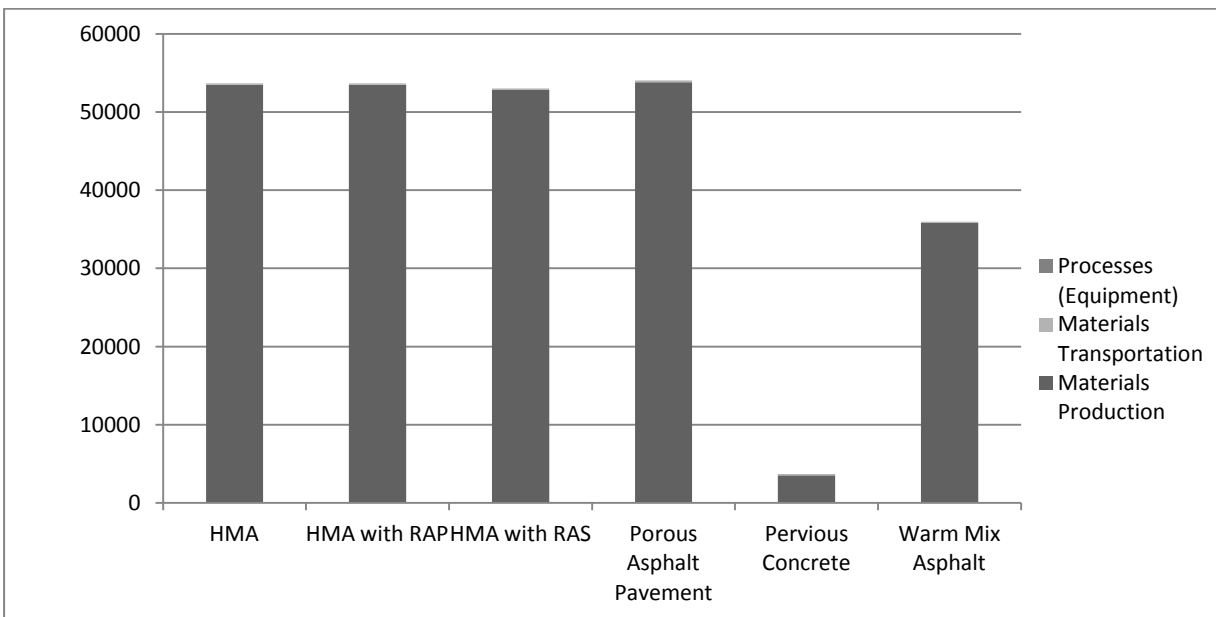


Figure D.60 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Major Collector)

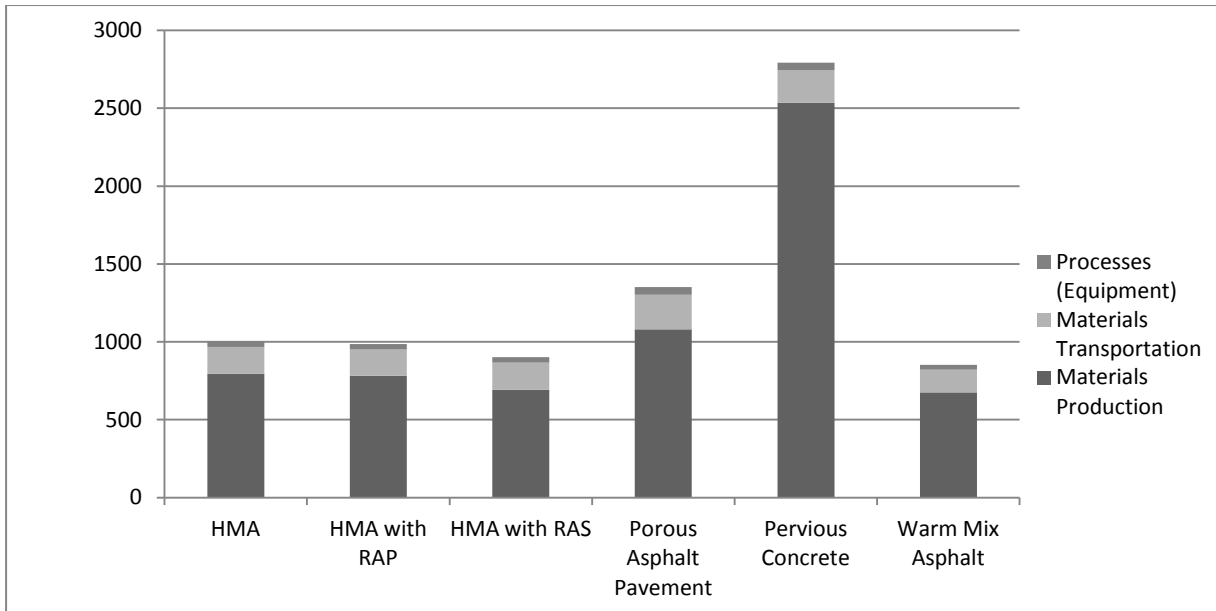


Figure D.61 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Major Collector)

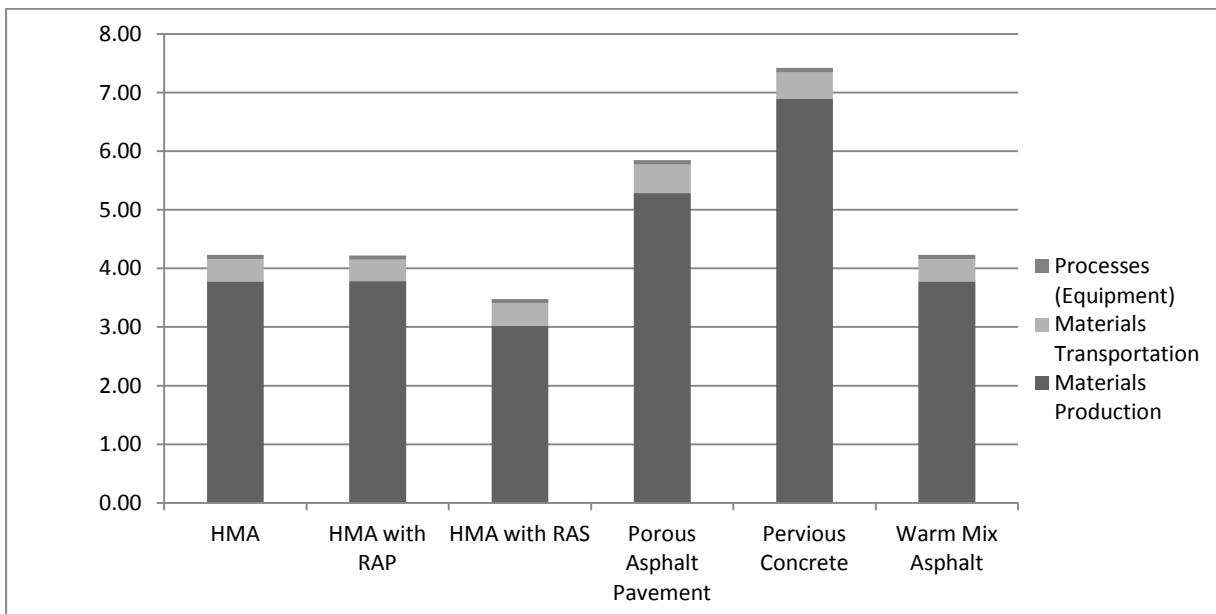


Figure D.62 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Major Collector)

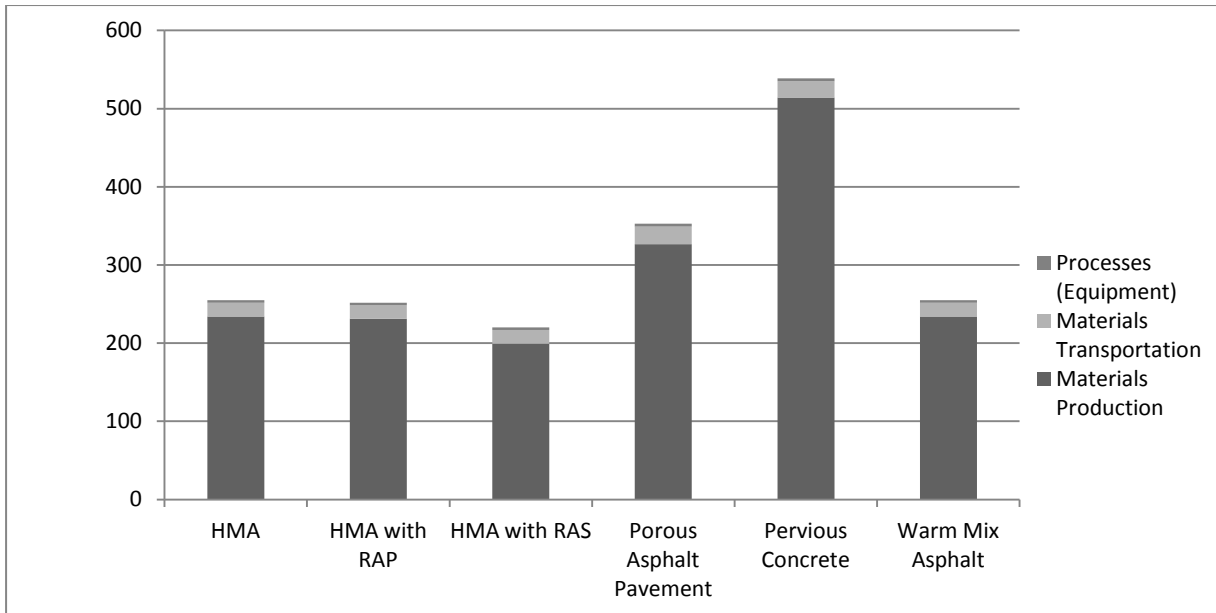


Figure D.63 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Major Collector)

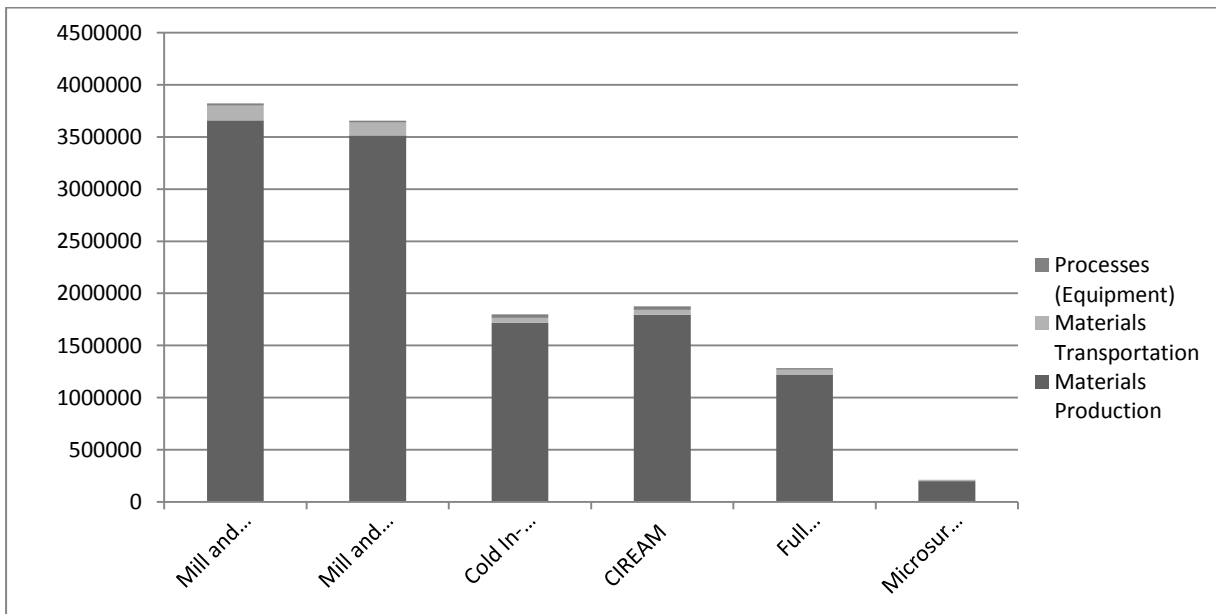


Figure D.64 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Major Collector)

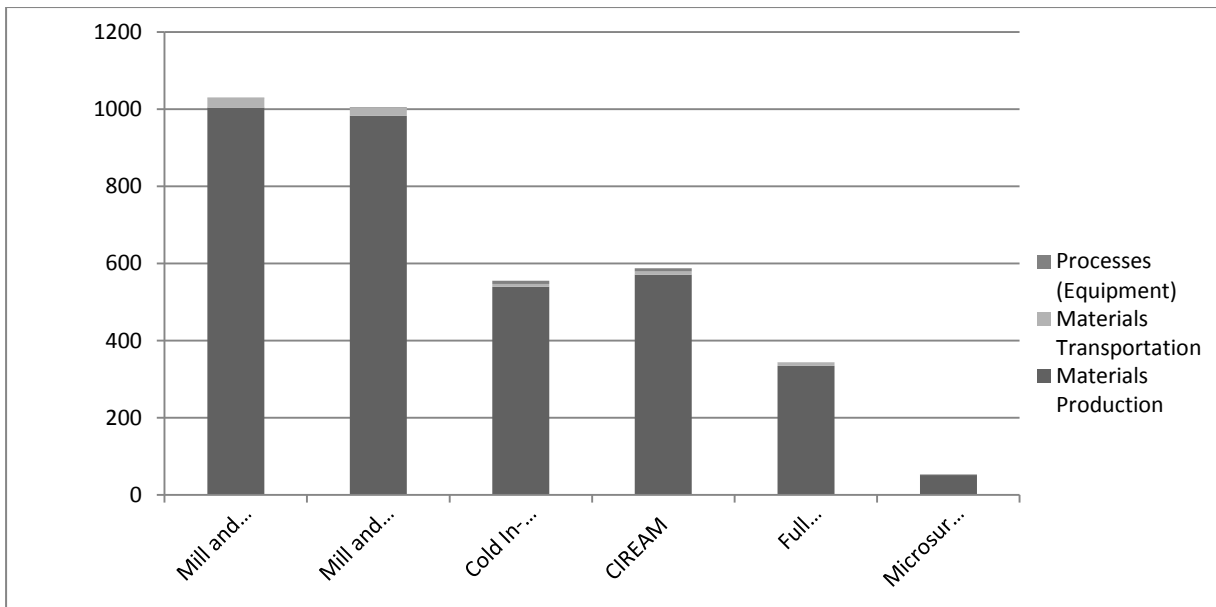


Figure D.65 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Major Collector)

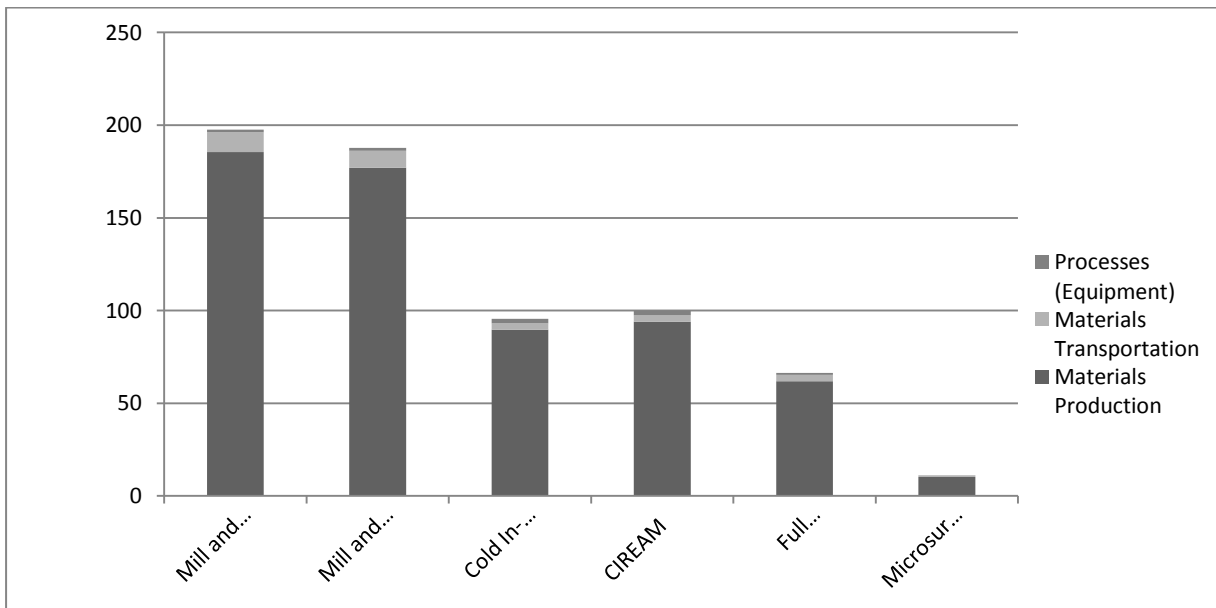


Figure D.66 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Major Collector)

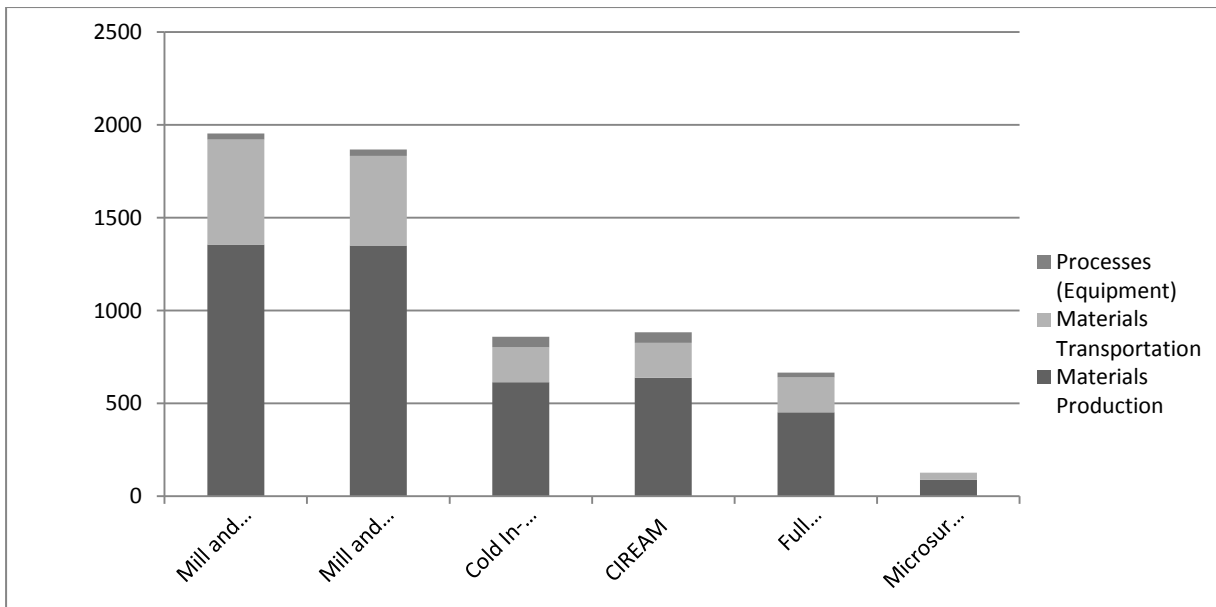


Figure D.67 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Major Collector)

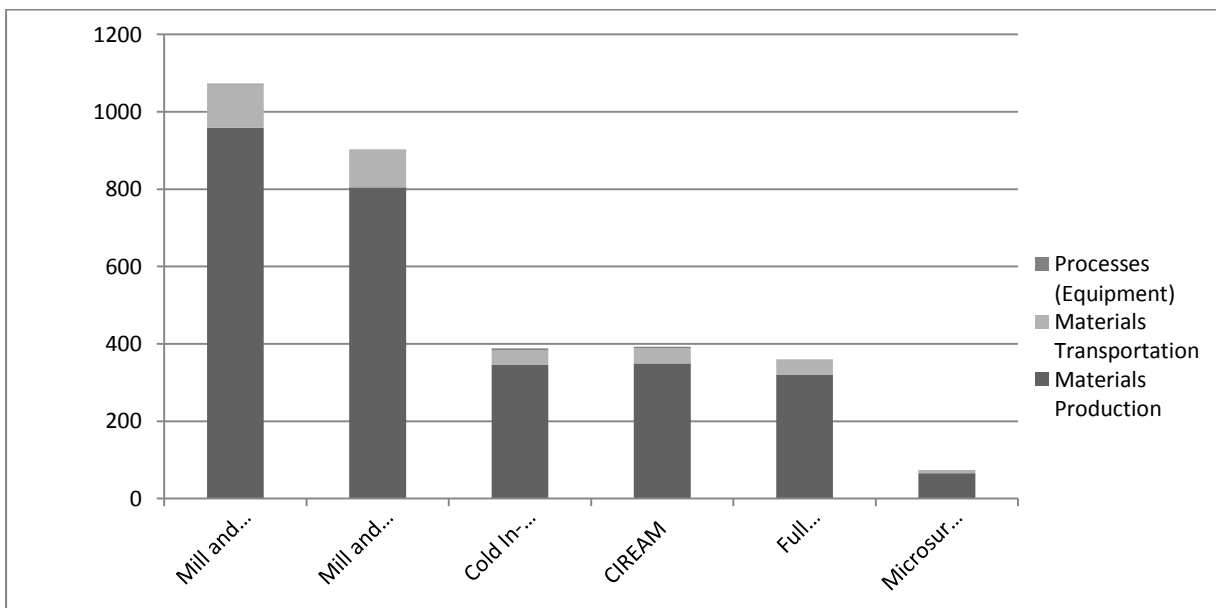


Figure D.68 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Major Collector)

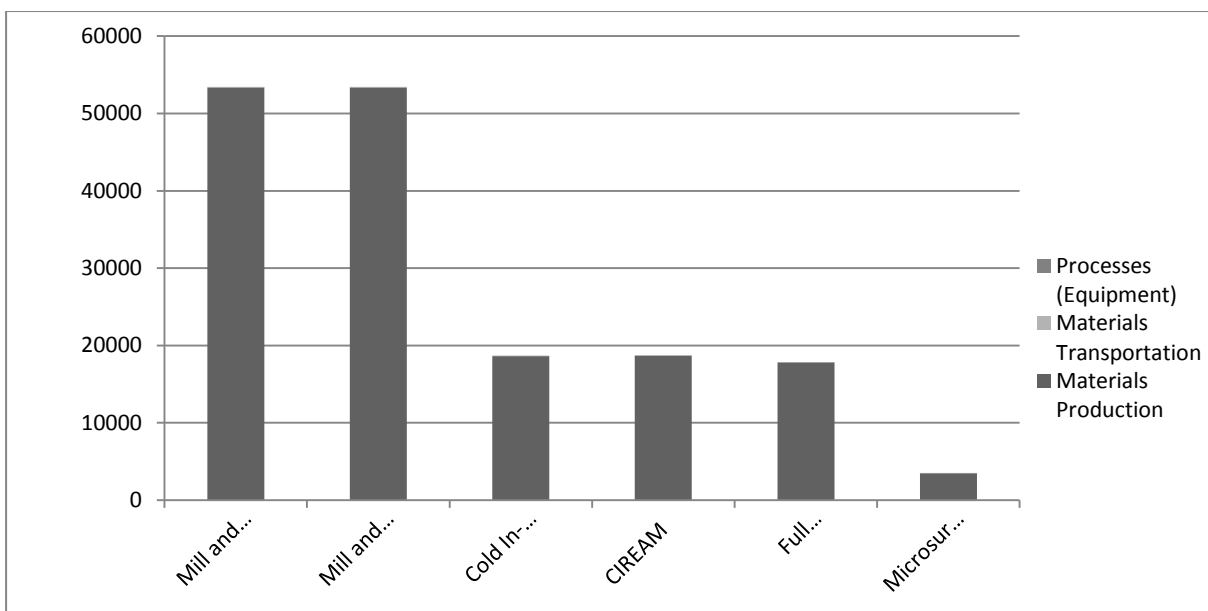


Figure D.69 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Major Collector)

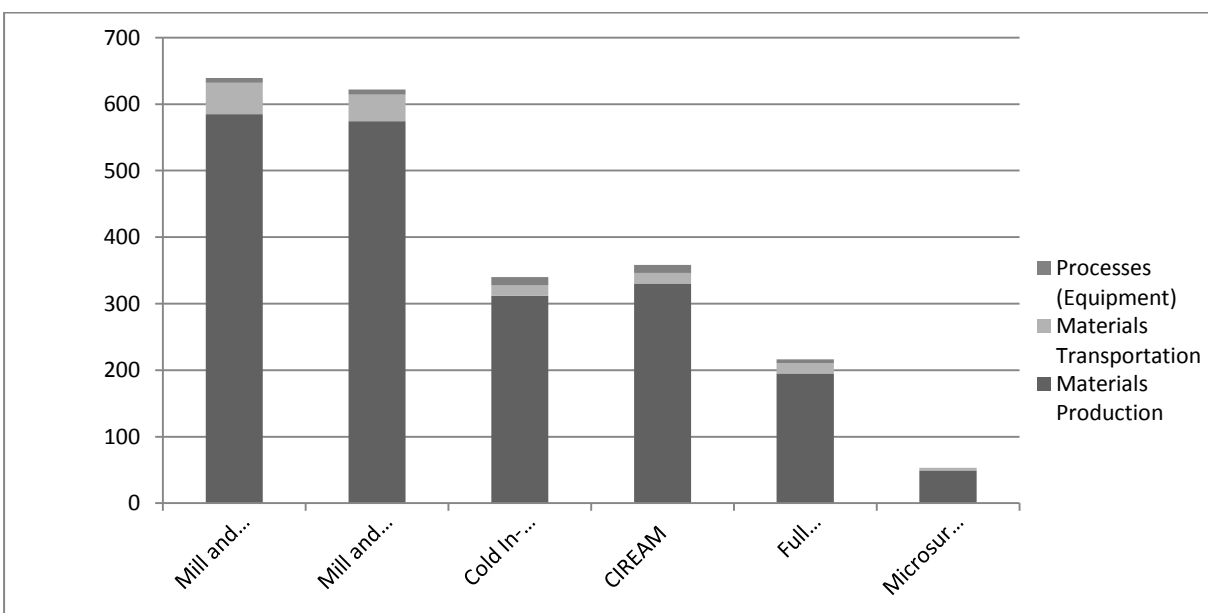


Figure D.70 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Major Collector)



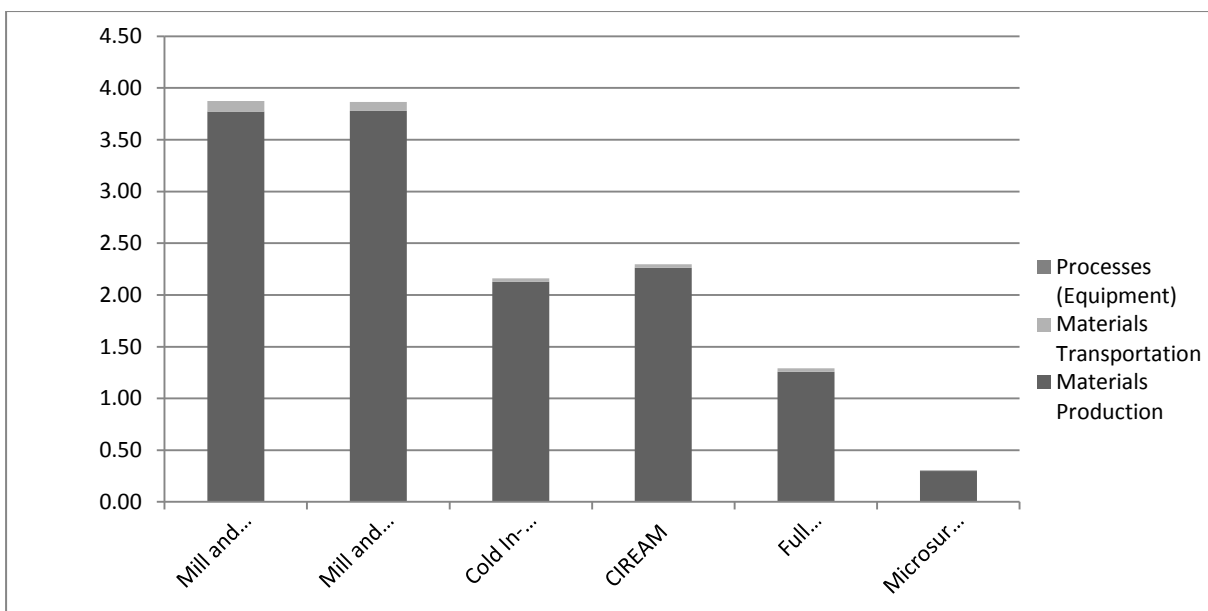


Figure D.71 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Major Collector)

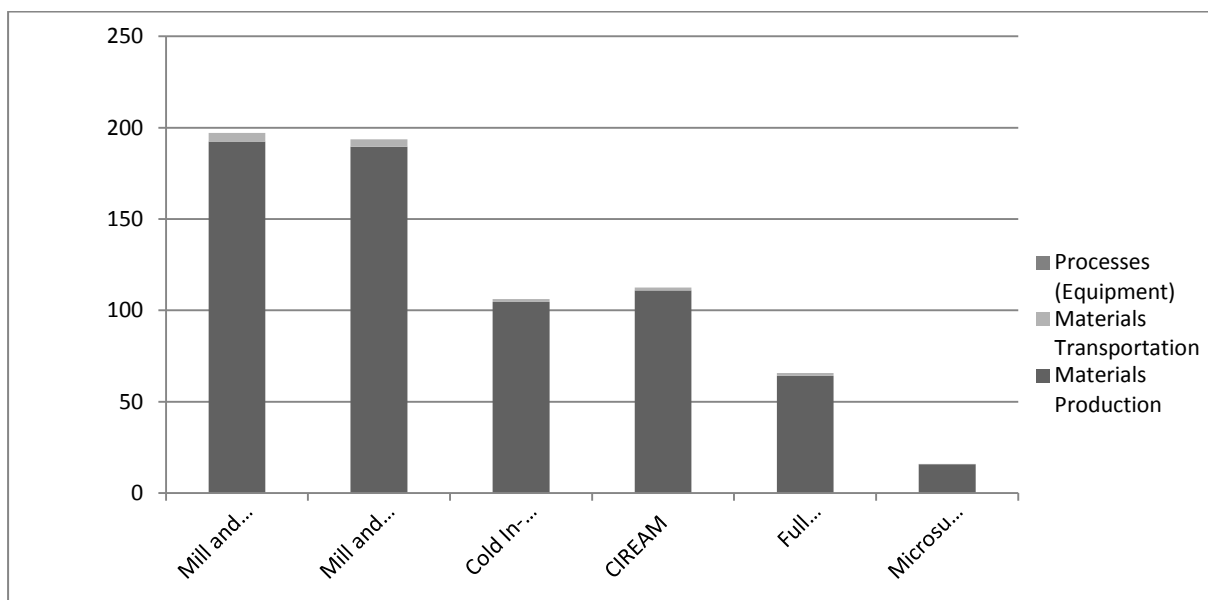


Figure D.72 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Major Collector)

## OUTPUT – Graphical (Minor Collector)

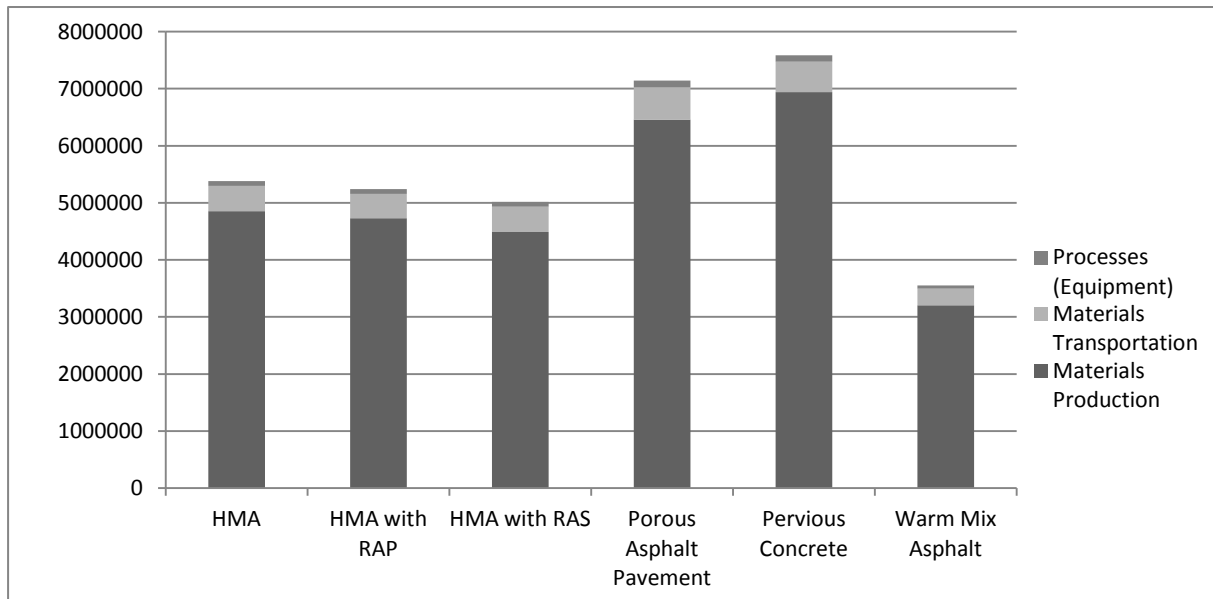


Figure D.73 – Initial Construction Energy Consumption (Minor Collector)

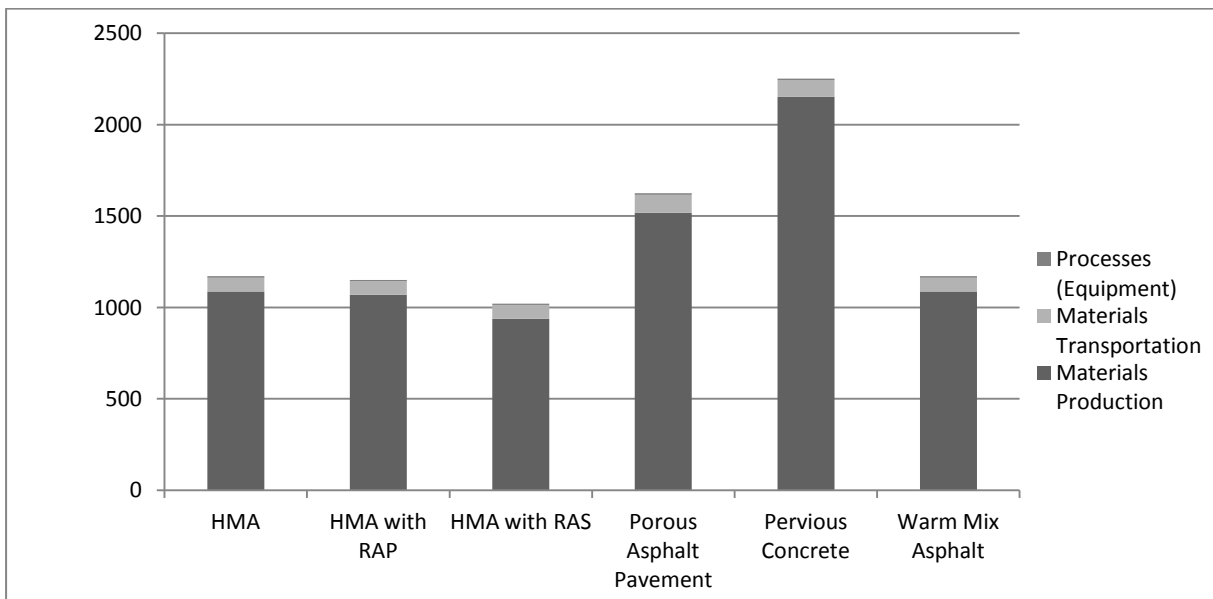


Figure D.74 – Initial Construction Water Consumption (Minor Collector)

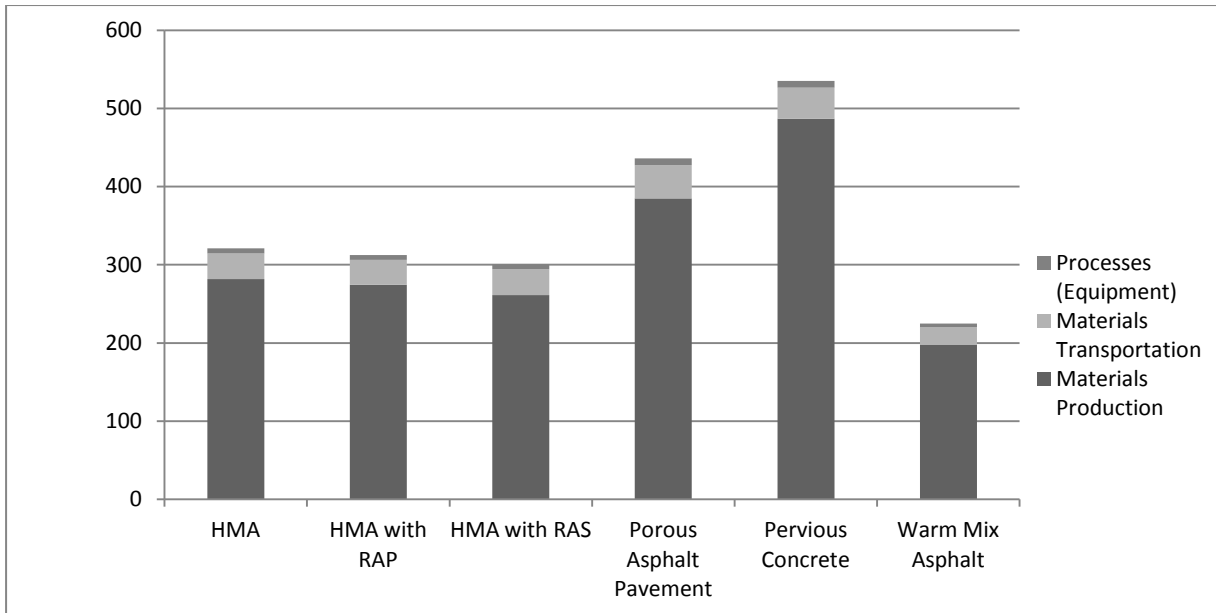


Figure D.75 – Initial Construction Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Minor Collector)

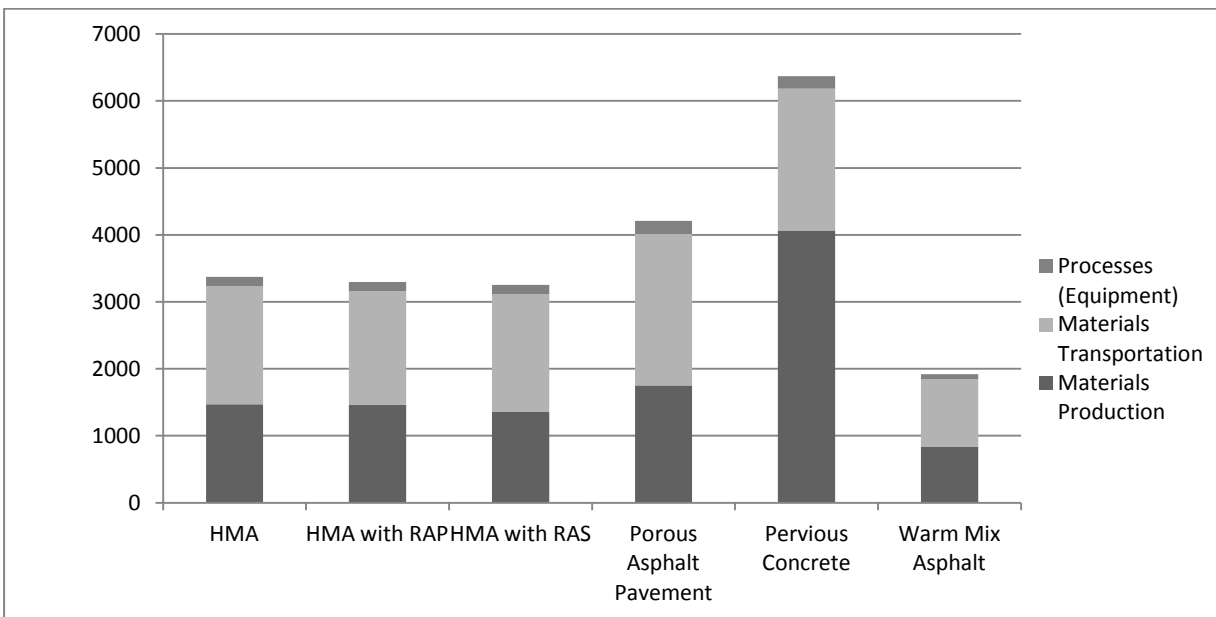


Figure D.76 – Initial Construction Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Minor Collector)

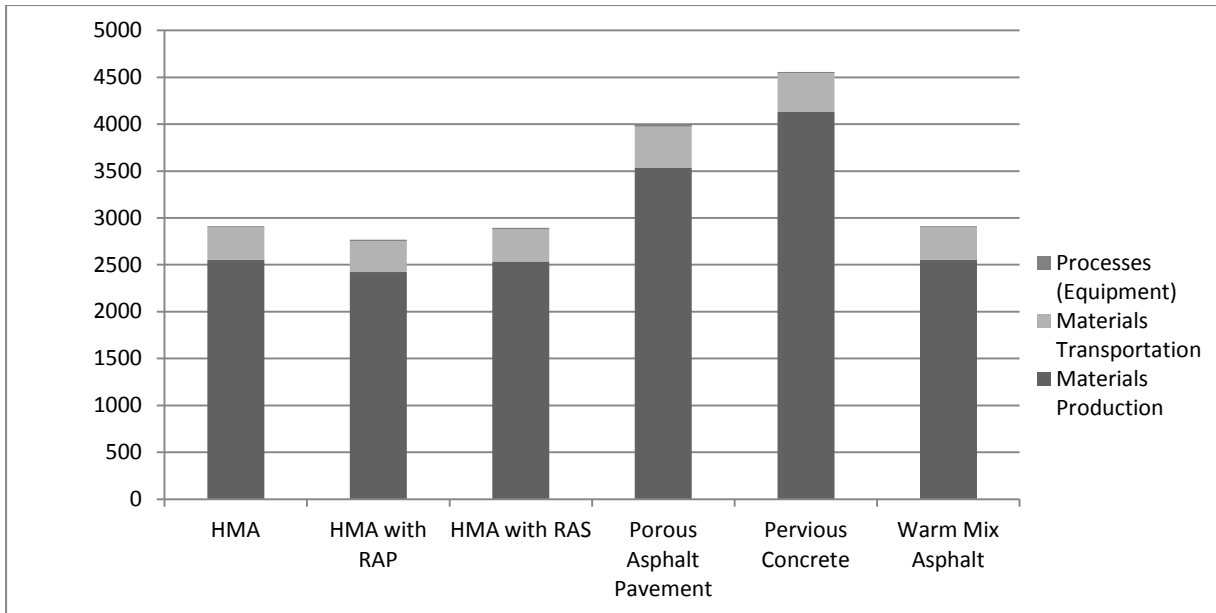


Figure D.77 – Initial Construction Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Minor Collector)

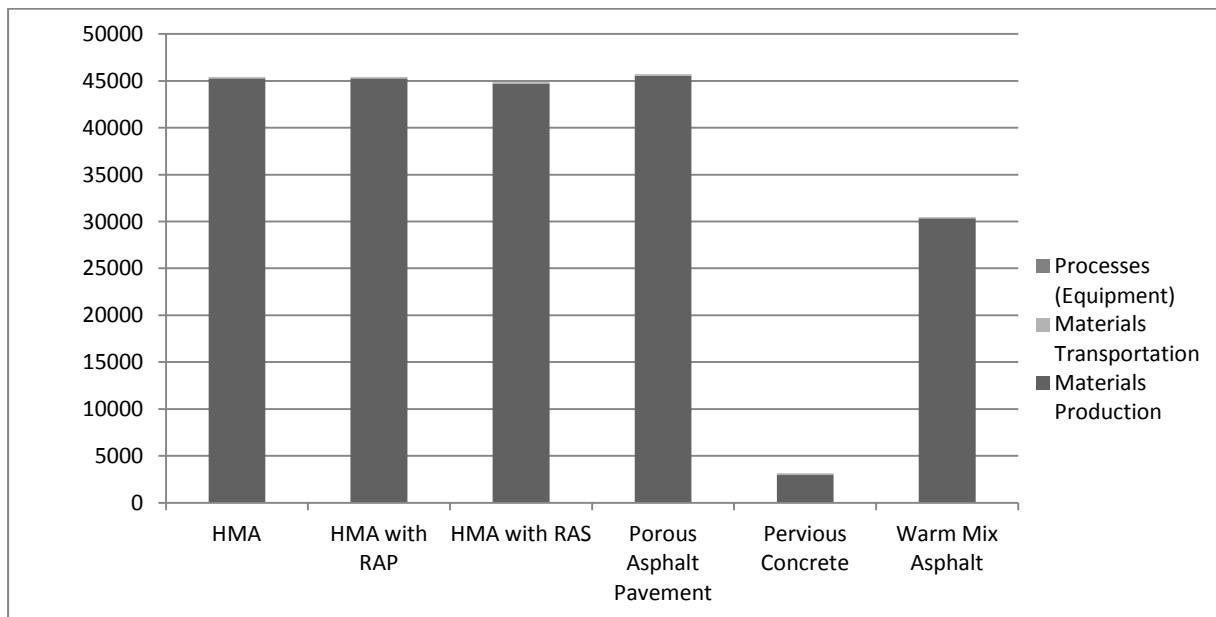


Figure D.78 – Initial Construction Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Minor Collector)

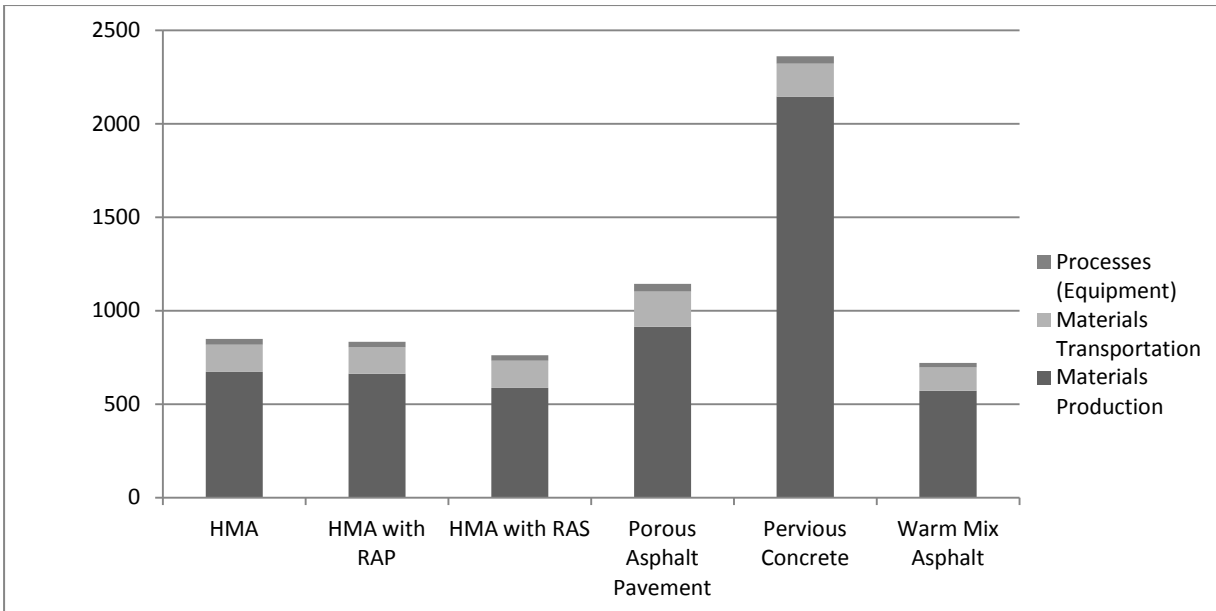


Figure D.79 – Initial Construction Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Minor Collector)

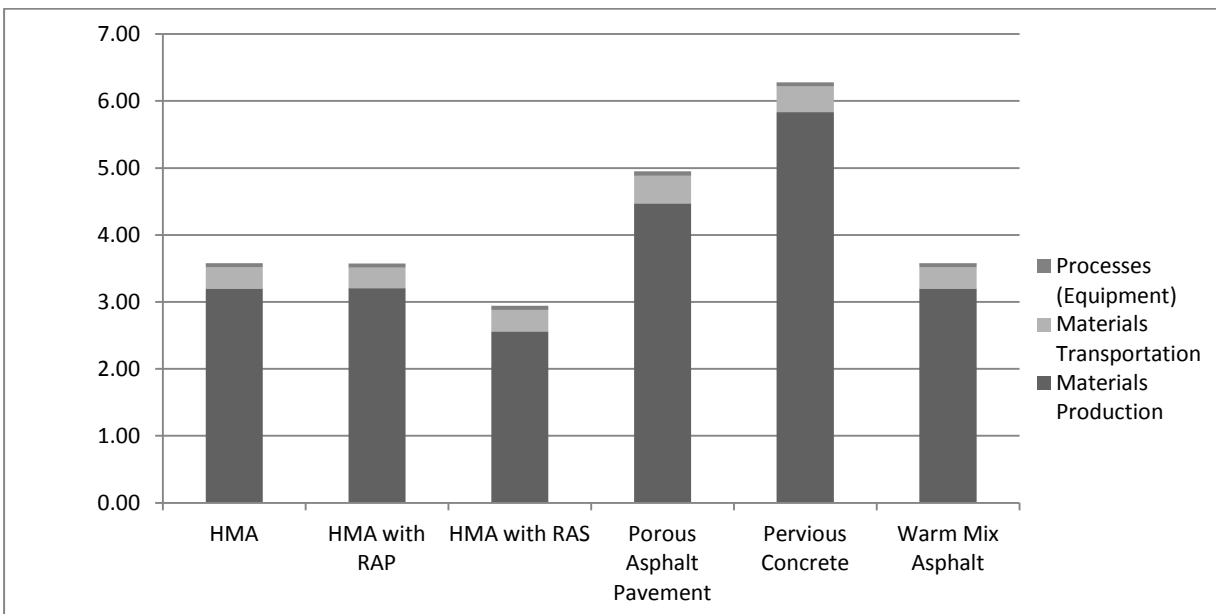


Figure D.80 – Initial Construction Mercury Emissions (Minor Collector)

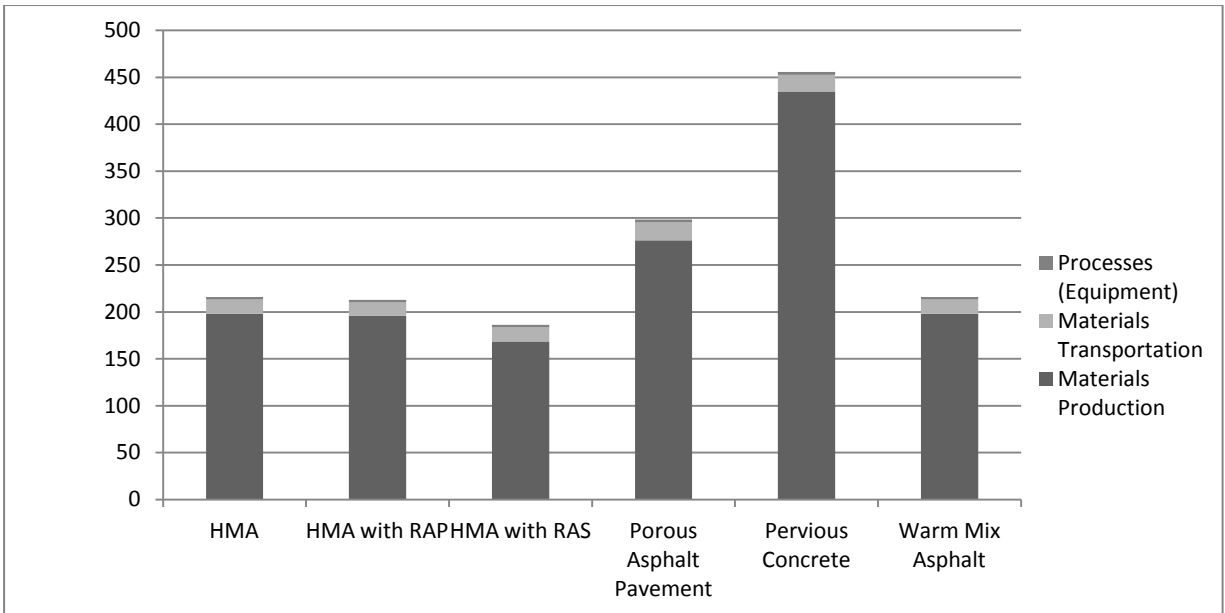


Figure D.81 – Initial Construction Lead Emissions (Minor Collector)

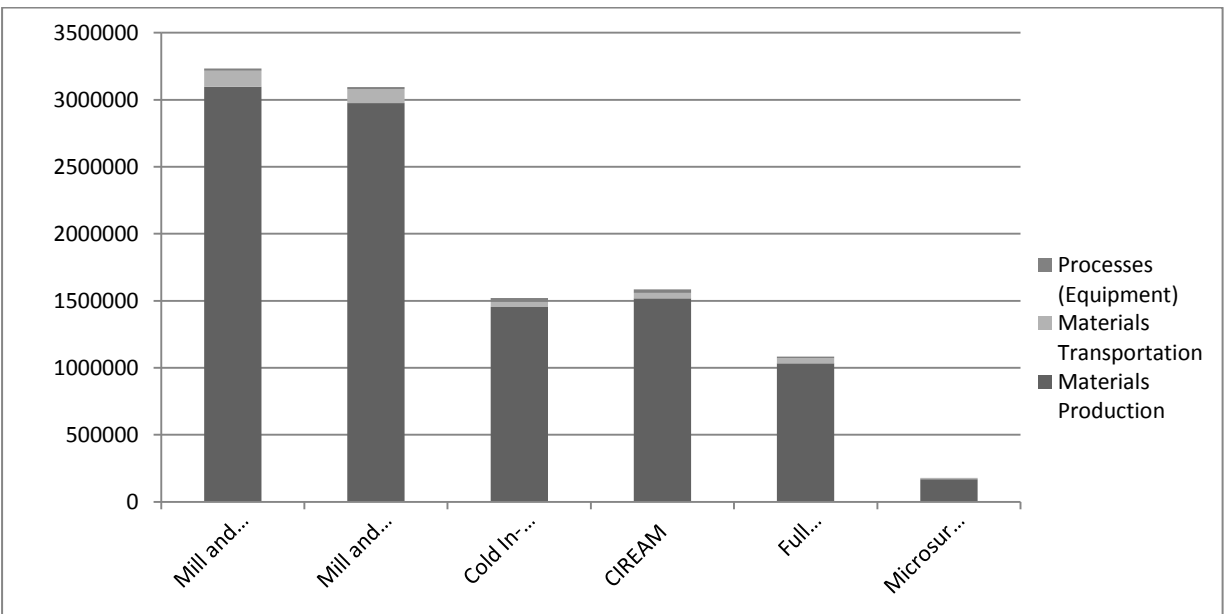


Figure D.82 – Rehabilitation Energy Consumption (Minor Collector)

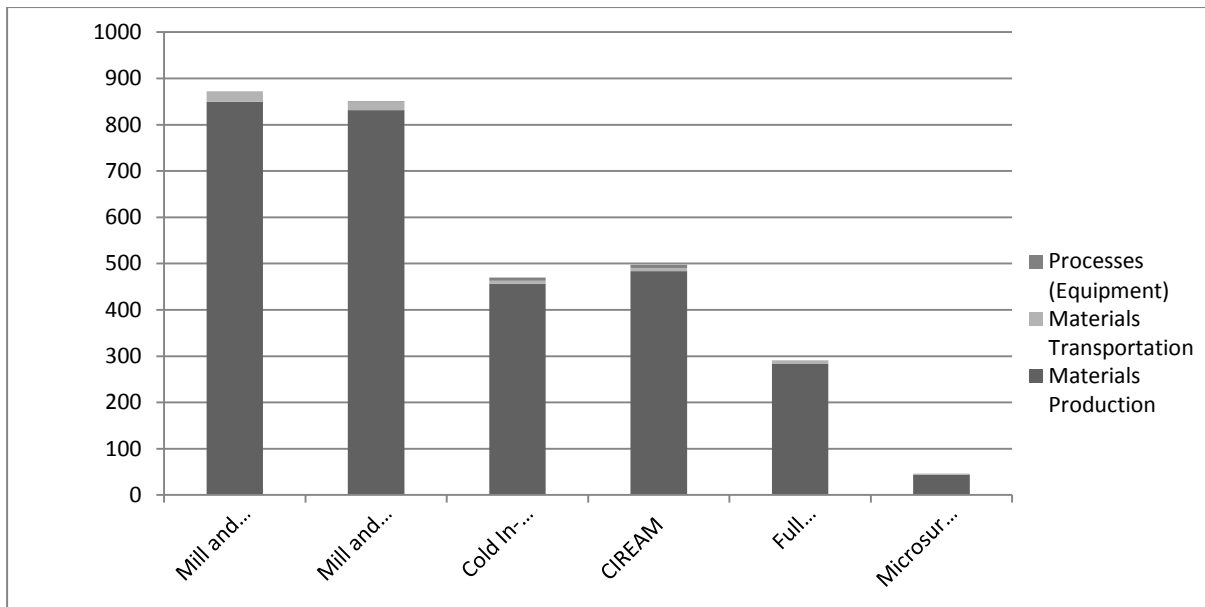


Figure D.83 – Rehabilitation Water Consumption (Minor Collector)

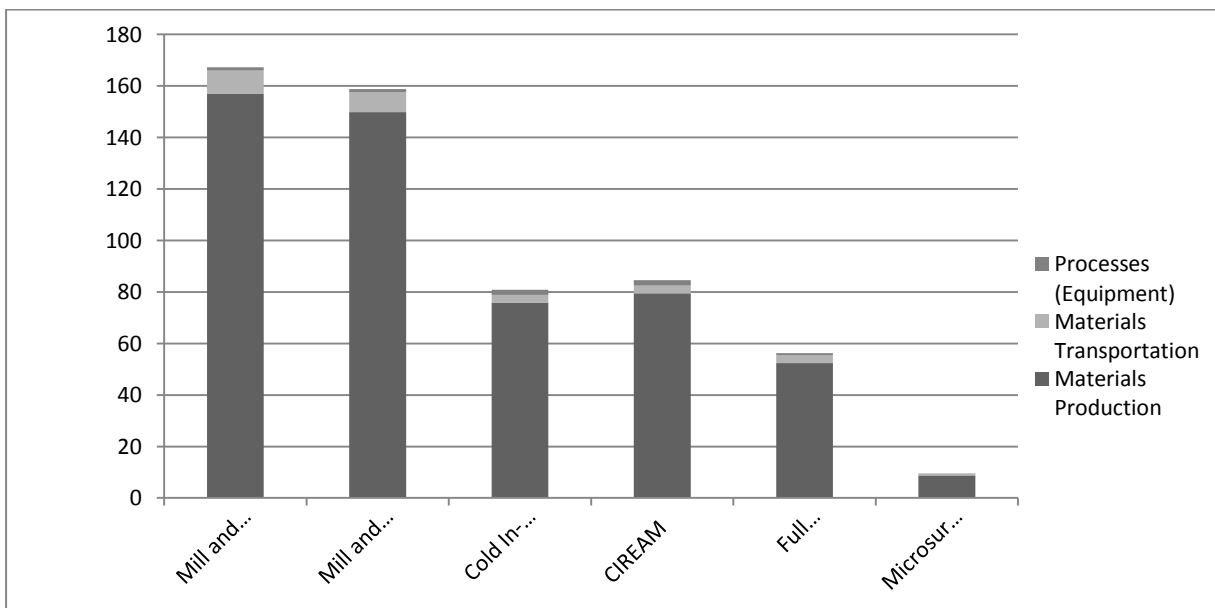


Figure D.84 – Rehabilitation Carbon Dioxide Emissions (Minor Collector)

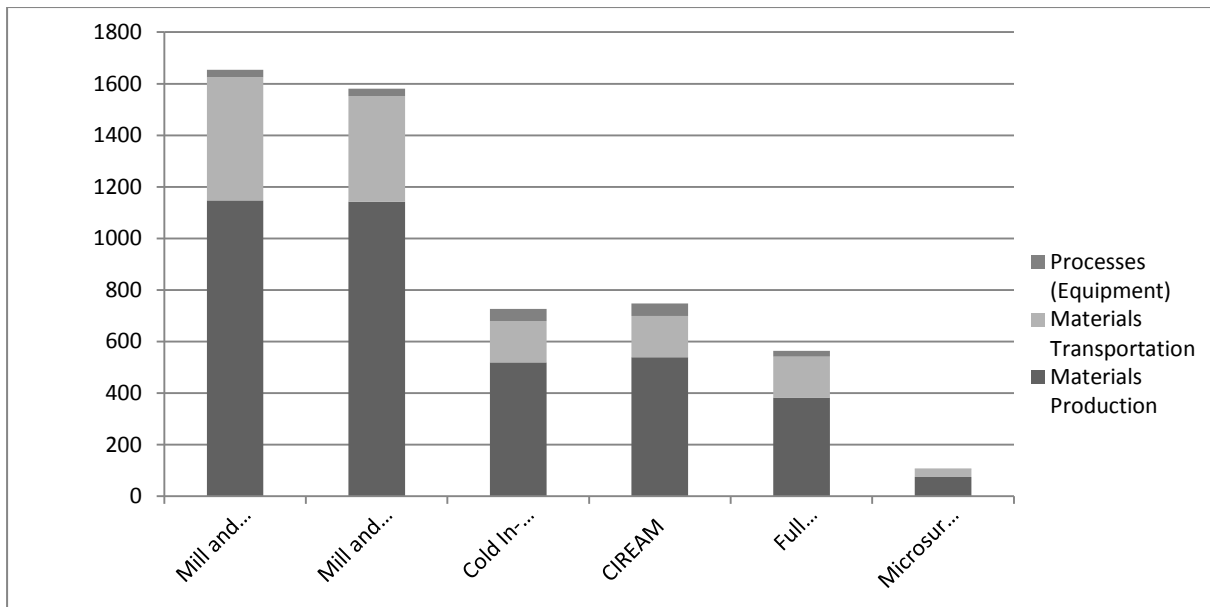


Figure D.85 – Rehabilitation Nitrous Oxide Emissions (Minor Collector)

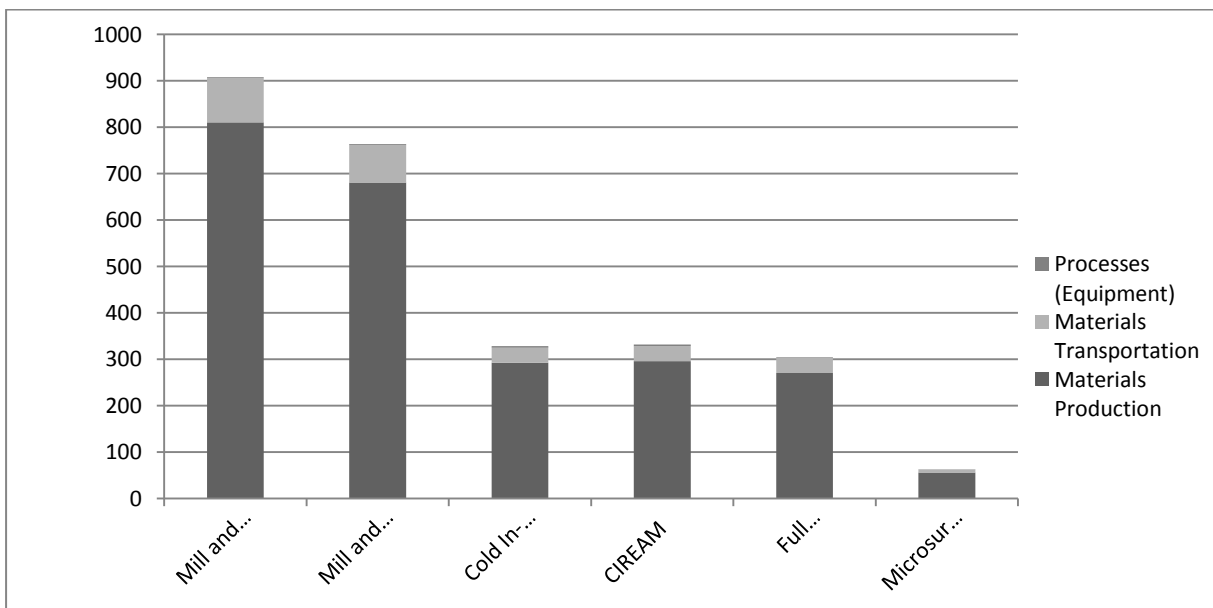


Figure D.86 – Rehabilitation Particulate Matter 10 Emissions (Minor Collector)



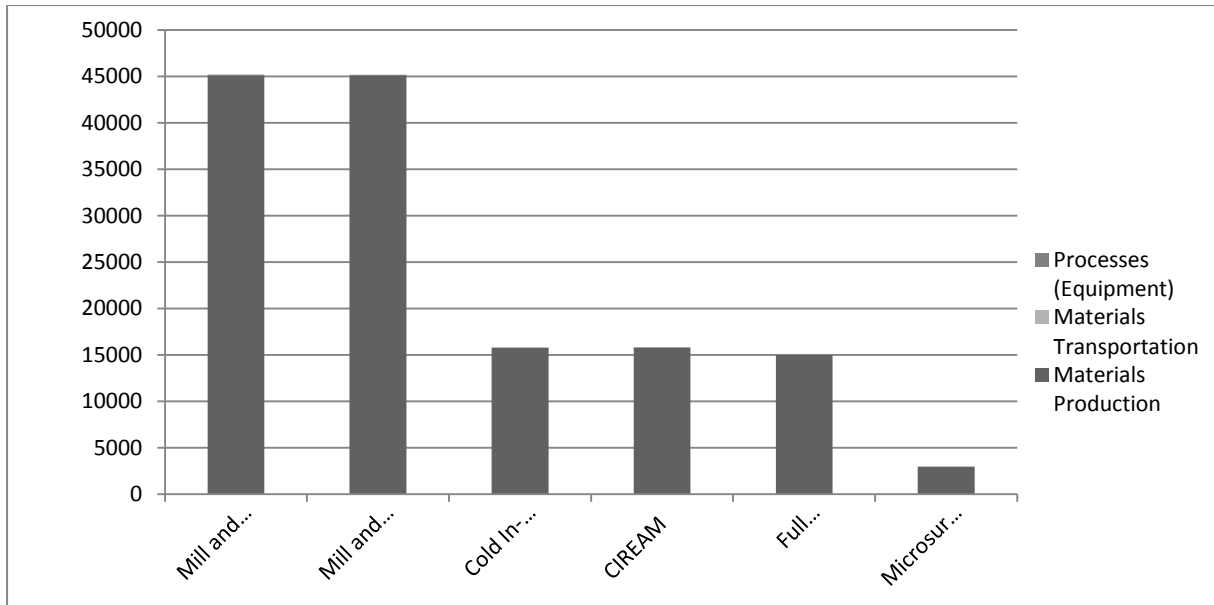


Figure D.87 – Rehabilitation Sulphur Dioxide Emissions (Minor Collector)

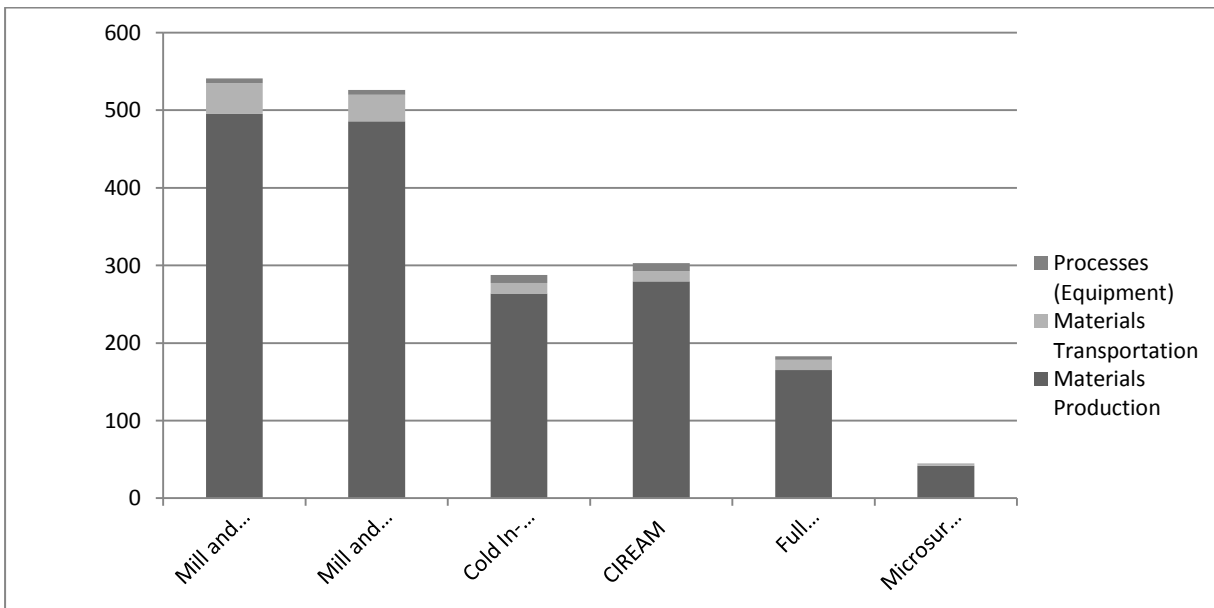


Figure D.88 – Rehabilitation Carbon Monoxide Emissions (Minor Collector)

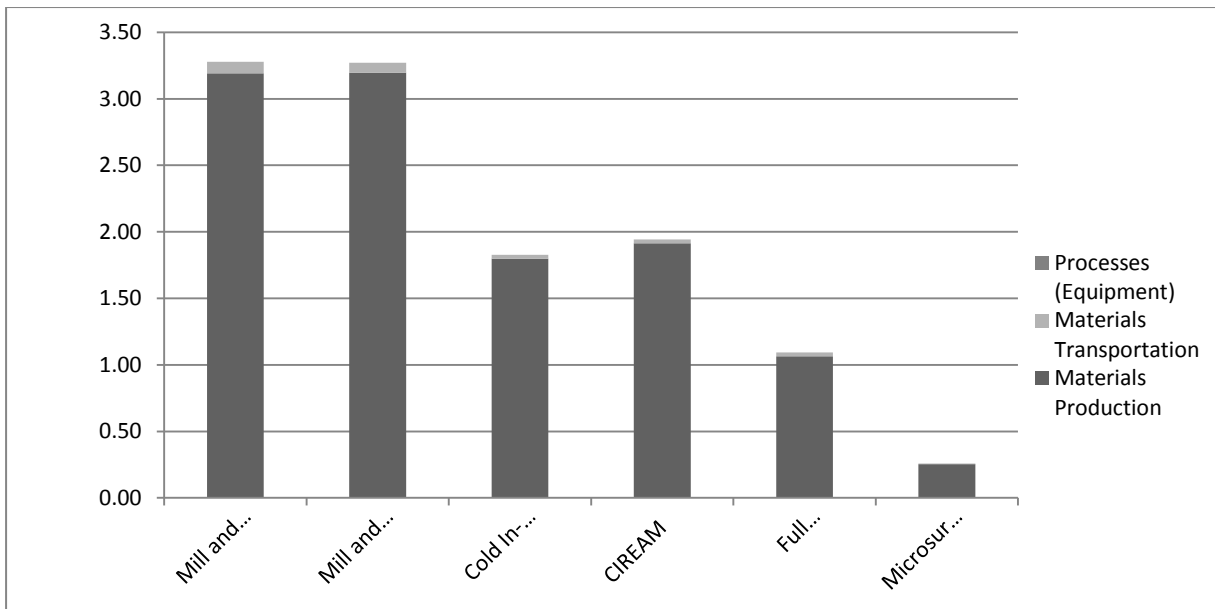


Figure D.89 – Rehabilitation Mercury Emissions (Minor Collector)

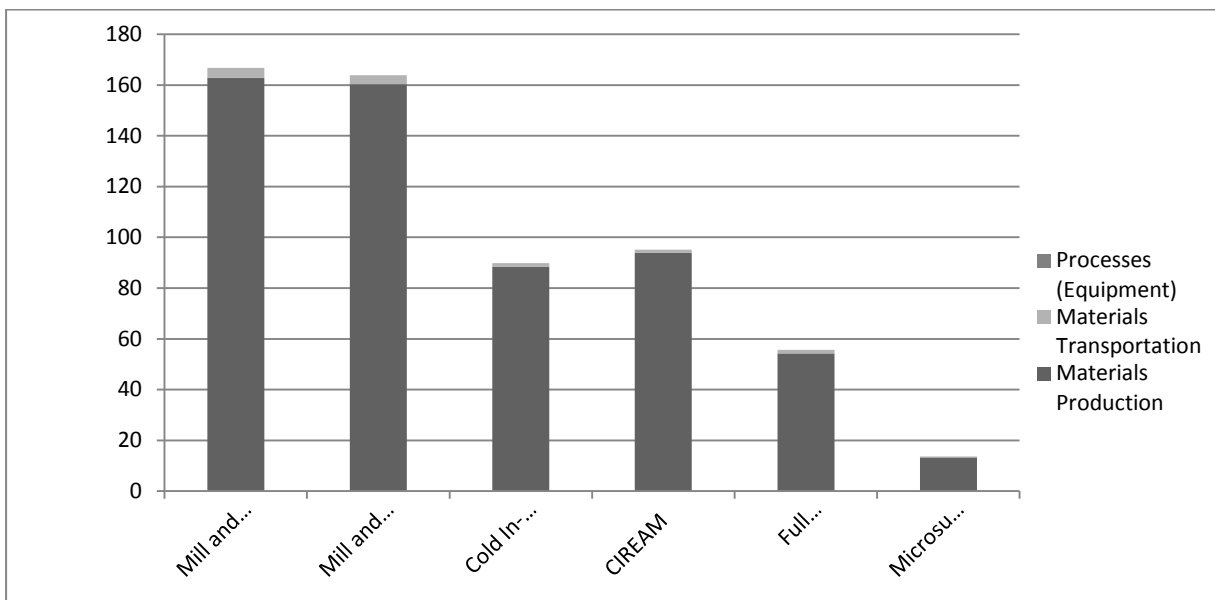


Figure D.90 – Rehabilitation Lead Emissions (Minor Collector)

## **Appendix D**

### **Carbon Footprinting Data and Results**

Table E.1 – Global Warming Potentials for all Greenhouse Gases [IPCC, 2007]

| Industrial Designation or Common Name (years)         | Chemical Formula  | Lifetime (years)       | Radiative Efficiency (W m <sup>-2</sup> ppb <sup>-1</sup> ) | Global Warming Potential for Given Time Horizon |        |        |        |
|---|---|------------------------|---|---|--------|--------|--------|
|   |   |                        |   | SAR <sup>a</sup> (100-yr)                       | 20-yr  | 100-yr | 500-yr |
| Carbon dioxide  | CO <sub>2</sub>   | See below <sup>a</sup> | <sup>b</sup> 1.4x10 <sup>-5</sup>                           | 1   | 1      | 1      | 1      |
| Methane <sup>c</sup>                                  | CH <sub>4</sub>   | 12 <sup>c</sup>        | 3.7x10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 21  | 72     | 25     | 7.6    |
| Nitrous oxide   | N <sub>2</sub> O  | 114                    | 3.03x10 <sup>-3</sup>                                       | 310   | 289    | 298    | 153    |
| <b>Substances controlled by the Montreal Protocol</b> |   |                        |   |   |        |        |        |
| CFC-11  | CCl <sub>3</sub> F  | 45                     | 0.25  | 3,800   | 6,730  | 4,750  | 1,620  |
| CFC-12  | CCl <sub>2</sub> F <sub>2</sub>                                 | 100                    | 0.32  | 8,100   | 11,000 | 10,900 | 5,200  |
| CFC-13  | CClF <sub>3</sub>   | 640                    | 0.25  |   | 10,800 | 14,400 | 16,400 |
| CFC-113   | CCl <sub>2</sub> FCClF <sub>2</sub>                             | 85                     | 0.3   | 4,800   | 6,540  | 6,130  | 2,700  |
| CFC-114   | CClF <sub>2</sub> CClF <sub>2</sub>                             | 300                    | 0.31  |   | 8,040  | 10,000 | 8,730  |
| CFC-115   | CClF <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>3</sub>                               | 1,700                  | 0.18  |   | 5,310  | 7,370  | 9,990  |
| Halon-1301  | CBrF <sub>3</sub>   | 65                     | 0.32  | 5,400   | 8,480  | 7,140  | 2,760  |
| Halon-1211  | CBrClF <sub>2</sub>   | 16                     | 0.3   |   | 4,750  | 1,890  | 575    |
| Halon-2402  | CBrF <sub>2</sub> CBrF <sub>2</sub>                             | 20                     | 0.33  |   | 3,680  | 1,640  | 503    |
| Carbon tetrachloride                                  | CCl <sub>4</sub>  | 26                     | 0.13  | 1,400   | 2,700  | 1,400  | 435    |
| Methyl bromide  | CH <sub>3</sub> Br  | 0.7                    | 0.01  |   | 17     | 5      | 1      |
| Methyl chloroform                                     | CH <sub>3</sub> CCl <sub>3</sub>                                | 5                      | 0.06  |   | 506    | 146    | 45     |
| HCFC-22   | CHClF <sub>2</sub>  | 12                     | 0.2   | 1,500   | 5,160  | 1,810  | 549    |
| HCFC-123  | CHCl <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>3</sub>                               | 1.3                    | 0.14  | 90  | 273    | 77     | 24     |
| HCFC-124  | CHClF <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>3</sub>                              | 5.8                    | 0.22  | 470   | 2,070  | 609    | 185    |
| HCFC-141b   | CH <sub>3</sub> CCl <sub>2</sub> F                              | 9.3                    | 0.14  |   | 2,250  | 725    | 220    |
| HCFC-142b   | CH <sub>3</sub> CClF <sub>2</sub>                               | 17.9                   | 0.2   | 1,800   | 5,490  | 2,310  | 705    |
| HCFC-225ca  | CHCl <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>3</sub>               | 1.9                    | 0.2   |   | 429    | 122    | 37     |
| HCFC-225cb  | CHClF <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>2</sub> CClF <sub>2</sub>            | 5.8                    | 0.32  |   | 2,030  | 595    | 181    |
| <b>Hydrofluorocarbons</b>                             |   |                        |   |   |        |        |        |
| HFC-23  | CHF <sub>3</sub>  | 270                    | 0.19  | 11,700  | 12,000 | 14,800 | 12,200 |
| HFC-32  | CH <sub>2</sub> F <sub>2</sub>                                  | 4.9                    | 0.11  | 650   | 2,330  | 675    | 205    |
| HFC-125   | CHF <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>3</sub>                                | 29                     | 0.23  | 2,800   | 6,350  | 3,500  | 1,100  |
| HFC-134a  | CH <sub>2</sub> FCF <sub>3</sub>                                | 14                     | 0.16  | 1,300   | 3,830  | 1,430  | 435    |
| HFC-143a  | CH <sub>3</sub> CF <sub>3</sub>                                 | 52                     | 0.13  | 3,800   | 5,890  | 4,470  | 1,590  |
| HFC-152a  | CH <sub>3</sub> CHF <sub>2</sub>                                | 1.4                    | 0.09  | 140   | 437    | 124    | 38     |
| HFC-227ea   | CF <sub>3</sub> CHFCF <sub>3</sub>                              | 34.2                   | 0.26  | 2,900   | 5,310  | 3,220  | 1,040  |
| HFC-236fa   | CF <sub>3</sub> CH <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>3</sub>                 | 240                    | 0.28  | 6,300   | 8,100  | 9,810  | 7,660  |
| HFC-245fa   | CHF <sub>2</sub> CH <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>3</sub>                | 7.6                    | 0.28  |   | 3,380  | 1030   | 314    |
| HFC-365mfc  | CH <sub>3</sub> CF <sub>2</sub> CH <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>3</sub> | 8.6                    | 0.21  |   | 2,520  | 794    | 241    |
| HFC-43-10mee  | CF <sub>3</sub> CHFCF <sub>2</sub> CF <sub>3</sub>              | 15.9                   | 0.4   | 1,300   | 4,140  | 1,640  | 500    |
| <b>Perfluorinated compounds</b>                       |   |                        |   |   |        |        |        |
| Sulphur hexafluoride                                  | SF <sub>6</sub>   | 3,200                  | 0.52  | 23,900  | 16,300 | 22,800 | 32,600 |
| Nitrogen trifluoride                                  | NF <sub>3</sub>   | 740                    | 0.21  |   | 12,300 | 17,200 | 20,700 |
| PFC-14  | CF <sub>4</sub>   | 50,000                 | 0.10  | 6,500   | 5,210  | 7,390  | 11,200 |
| PFC-116   | C <sub>2</sub> F <sub>6</sub>                                   | 10,000                 | 0.26  | 9,200   | 8,630  | 12,200 | 18,200 |

| Industrial Designation or<br>Common Name (years)  | Chemical<br>Formula | Lifetime<br>(years) | Radiative<br>Efficiency (W<br>m <sup>-2</sup> ppb <sup>-1</sup> ) | Global Warming Potential for Given<br>Time Horizon |        |        |        |
|---|---------------------|---------------------|---|--|--------|--------|--------|
|   |                     |                     |   | SAR <sub>1</sub><br>(100-yr)                       | 20-yr  | 100-yr | 500-yr |
| Perfluorinated compounds (continued)              |                     |                     |   |  |        |        |        |
| PFC-218   |                     | 2,600               | 0.26  | 7,000  | 6,310  | 8,830  | 12,500 |
| PFC-318   |                     | 3,200               | 0.32  | 8,700  | 7,310  | 10,300 | 14,700 |
| PFC-3-1-10  |                     | 2,600               | 0.33  | 7,000  | 6,330  | 8,860  | 12,500 |
| PFC-4-1-12  |                     | 4,100               | 0.41  |  | 6,510  | 9,160  | 13,300 |
| PFC-5-1-14  |                     | 3,200               | 0.49  | 7,400  | 6,600  | 9,300  | 13,300 |
| PFC-9-1-18  |                     | >1,000d             | 0.56  |  | >5,500 | >7,500 | >9,500 |
| trifluoromethyl sulphur<br>pentafluoride          |                     | 800                 | 0.57  |  | 13,200 | 17,700 | 21,200 |
| Fluorinated ethers                                |                     |                     |   |  |        |        |        |
| HFE-125   |                     | 136                 | 0.44  |  | 13,800 | 14,900 | 8,490  |
| HFE-134   |                     | 26                  | 0.45  |  | 12,200 | 6,320  | 1,960  |
| HFE-143a  |                     | 4.3                 | 0.27  |  | 2,630  | 756    | 230    |
| HCFE-235da2                                       |                     | 2.6                 | 0.38  |  | 1,230  | 350    | 106    |
| HFE-245cb2  |                     | 5.1                 | 0.32  |  | 2,440  | 708    | 215    |
| HFE-245fa2  |                     | 4.9                 | 0.31  |  | 2,280  | 659    | 200    |
| HFE-254cb2  |                     | 2.6                 | 0.28  |  | 1,260  | 359    | 109    |
| HFE-347moc3                                       |                     | 5.2                 | 0.34  |  | 1,980  | 575    | 175    |
| HFE-347pcf2                                       |                     | 7.1                 | 0.25  |  | 1,900  | 580    | 175    |
| HFE-358pcc3                                       |                     | 0.33                | 0.93  |  | 386    | 110    | 33     |
| HFE-449sl (HFE-7100)                              |                     | 3.8                 | 0.31  |  | 1,040  | 297    | 90     |
| HFE-589sf2 (HFE-7200)                             |                     | 0.77                | 0.3   |  | 207    | 59     | 18     |
| HFE-43-10pccc124 (H-Galden<br>1040x)              |                     | 6.3                 | 1.37  |  | 6,320  | 1,870  | 569    |
| HFE-238ca12 (HG-10)                               |                     | 12.1                | 0.66  |  | 8,000  | 2,800  | 860    |
| HFE-338pcc13 (HG-01)                              |                     | 6.2                 | 0.87  |  | 5,100  | 1,500  | 460    |
| Perfluoropolyethers                               |                     |                     |   |  |        |        |        |
| PFPME   |                     | 800                 | 0.65  |  | 7,620  | 10,300 | 12,400 |
| Hydrocarbons and other compounds – Direct Effects |                     |                     |   |  |        |        |        |
| Dimethylether                                     |                     | 0.015               | 0.02  |  | 1      | 1      | <<1    |
| Methylene chloride                                |                     | 0.38                | 0.03  |  | 31     | 8.7    | 2.7    |
| Methyl chloride                                   |                     | 1.0                 | 0.01  |  | 45     | 13     | 4      |

Table E.2 – Local Road Carbon Footprint Analysis Results

| Process                               | CO <sub>2</sub> e | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] |
|---------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| <b>Initial Construction</b>           |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| HMA (Control)                         | 12505             | 131                  | 111                   | 1788                 |
| HMA with RAP                          | 12172             | 128                  | 105                   | 1787                 |
| HMA with RAS                          | 11690             | 126                  | 110                   | 1766                 |
| Porous Asphalt                        | 17163             | 164                  | 155                   | 1804                 |
| Pervious Concrete                     | 15915             | 187                  | 133                   | 92                   |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                      | 8768              | 75                   | 111                   | 1198                 |
| <b>Maintenance and Rehabilitation</b> |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)        | 9071              | 89                   | 49                    | 2427                 |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP         | 8618              | 85                   | 41                    | 2427                 |
| Cold In-Place Recycling               | 4941              | 43                   | 19                    | 893                  |
| CIREAM                                | 5203              | 45                   | 19                    | 895                  |
| Full Depth Reclamation                | 2336              | 23                   | 13                    | 618                  |
| Microsurfacing                        | 921               | 10                   | 6                     | 284                  |

Table E.3 – Laneway Carbon Footprint Analysis Results

| Process                               | CO <sub>2</sub> e | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] |
|---------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| <b>Initial Construction</b>           |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| HMA (Control)                         | 8091              | 85                   | 72                    | 1157                 |
| HMA with RAP                          | 7876              | 83                   | 68                    | 1157                 |
| HMA with RAS                          | 7564              | 82                   | 71                    | 1143                 |
| Porous Asphalt                        | 11106             | 106                  | 101                   | 1167                 |
| Pervious Concrete                     | 10298             | 121                  | 86                    | 59                   |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                      | 5674              | 48                   | 72                    | 775                  |
| <b>Maintenance and Rehabilitation</b> |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)        | 5870              | 58                   | 32                    | 1571                 |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP         | 5576              | 55                   | 27                    | 1570                 |
| Cold In-Place Recycling               | 3197              | 28                   | 12                    | 578                  |
| CIREAM                                | 3367              | 29                   | 12                    | 579                  |
| Full Depth Reclamation                | 1511              | 15                   | 8                     | 400                  |
| Microsurfacing                        | 596               | 7                    | 4                     | 184                  |

Table E.4 – Minor Collector Carbon Footprint Analysis Results

| Process                               | CO <sub>2</sub> e | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] |
|---------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| <b>Initial Construction</b>           |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| HMA (Control)                         | 21569             | 225                  | 194                   | 3026                 |
| HMA with RAP                          | 21004             | 220                  | 185                   | 3025                 |
| HMA with RAS                          | 20191             | 217                  | 193                   | 2989                 |
| Porous Asphalt                        | 29305             | 281                  | 267                   | 3046                 |
| Pervious Concrete                     | 27122             | 319                  | 228                   | 155                  |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                      | 15124             | 128                  | 194                   | 2027                 |
| <b>Maintenance and Rehabilitation</b> |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)        | 15349             | 150                  | 83                    | 4107                 |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP         | 14579             | 144                  | 69                    | 4106                 |
| Cold In-Place Recycling               | 7433              | 66                   | 30                    | 1434                 |
| CIREAM                                | 7773              | 68                   | 30                    | 1436                 |
| Full Depth Reclamation                | 3785              | 38                   | 20                    | 1004                 |
| Microsurfacing                        | 1191              | 13                   | 8                     | 368                  |

Table E.5 – Major Collector Carbon Footprint Analysis Results

| Process                               | CO <sub>2</sub> e | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] |
|---------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| <b>Initial Construction</b>           |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| HMA (Control)                         | 25491             | 266                  | 229                   | 3576                 |
| HMA with RAP                          | 24823             | 260                  | 218                   | 3575                 |
| HMA with RAS                          | 23862             | 256                  | 228                   | 3533                 |
| Porous Asphalt                        | 34633             | 332                  | 315                   | 3599                 |
| Pervious Concrete                     | 32053             | 377                  | 269                   | 183                  |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                      | 17874             | 151                  | 229                   | 2396                 |
| <b>Maintenance and Rehabilitation</b> |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)        | 18140             | 178                  | 98                    | 4854                 |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP         | 17229             | 170                  | 82                    | 4852                 |
| Cold In-Place Recycling               | 8784              | 78                   | 35                    | 1695                 |
| CIREAM                                | 9186              | 80                   | 36                    | 1697                 |
| Full Depth Reclamation                | 4473              | 44                   | 24                    | 1187                 |
| Microsurfacing                        | 1408              | 16                   | 9                     | 434                  |

Table E.6 – Industrial Road Carbon Footprint Analysis Results

| Process                               | CO <sub>2</sub> e | NO <sub>x</sub> [kg] | PM <sub>10</sub> [kg] | SO <sub>2</sub> [kg] |
|---------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| <b>Initial Construction</b>           |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| HMA (Control)                         | 25491             | 266                  | 229                   | 3576                 |
| HMA with RAP                          | 24823             | 260                  | 218                   | 3575                 |
| HMA with RAS                          | 23862             | 256                  | 228                   | 3533                 |
| Porous Asphalt                        | 34633             | 332                  | 315                   | 3599                 |
| Pervious Concrete                     | 32053             | 377                  | 269                   | 183                  |
| Warm Mix Asphalt                      | 17874             | 151                  | 229                   | 2396                 |
| <b>Maintenance and Rehabilitation</b> |                   |                      |                       |                      |
| Mill and HMA Overlay (Control)        | 18140             | 178                  | 98                    | 4854                 |
| Mill and HMA Overlay with RAP         | 17229             | 170                  | 82                    | 4852                 |
| Cold In-Place Recycling               | 8784              | 78                   | 35                    | 1695                 |
| CIREAM                                | 9186              | 80                   | 36                    | 1697                 |
| Full Depth Reclamation                | 4473              | 44                   | 24                    | 1187                 |
| Microsurfacing                        | 1408              | 16                   | 9                     | 434                  |



## **Appendix E**

### **Economical Analysis Results**

Table F.1 – Industrial Economical Analysis Results

| Total                      |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 516,129.00            | \$ -            | \$ 34,303.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 481,053.00            | \$ -            | \$ 31,972.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 512,610.00            | \$ -            | \$ 34,069.00            | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 785,264.00            | \$ -            | \$ 52,190.00            | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 1,492,542.00          | \$ -            | \$ 99,197.00            | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 540,433.00            | \$ -            | \$ 35,918.00            | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 464,200.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 30,851.00   |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 430,399.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 28,605.00   |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 217,760.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 14,473.00   |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 276,325.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 18,365.00   |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 106,001.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 7,045.00    |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 43,808.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,912.00    |

| Annual                     |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 34,408.60             | \$ -            | \$ 2,286.87             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 32,070.20             | \$ -            | \$ 2,131.47             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 34,174.00             | \$ -            | \$ 2,271.27             | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 52,350.93             | \$ -            | \$ 3,479.33             | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 74,627.10             | \$ -            | \$ 4,959.85             | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 36,028.87             | \$ -            | \$ 2,394.53             | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 42,200.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,804.64    |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 39,127.18    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,600.45    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 19,796.36    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,315.73    |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 25,120.45    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,669.55    |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 7,066.73     | \$ -                    | \$ 469.67      |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 5,476.00     | \$ -                    | \$ 364.00      |

Table F.2 – Laneway Economical Analysis Results

| Total                      |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 166,318.00            | \$ -            | \$ 11,054.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 155,012.00            | \$ -            | \$ 10,302.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 165,180.00            | \$ -            | \$ 10,978.00            | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 252,264.00            | \$ -            | \$ 16,766.00            | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 481,568.00            | \$ -            | \$ 32,005.00            | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 174,182.00            | \$ -            | \$ 11,576.00            | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 168,625.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 11,207.00   |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 157,859.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 10,492.00   |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 84,138.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 5,592.00    |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 108,916.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 7,239.00    |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 36,856.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,450.00    |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 18,534.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,232.00    |

| Annual                     |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 11,087.87             | \$ -            | \$ 736.93               | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 10,334.13             | \$ -            | \$ 686.80               | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 11,012.00             | \$ -            | \$ 731.87               | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 16,817.60             | \$ -            | \$ 1,117.73             | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 24,078.40             | \$ -            | \$ 1,600.25             | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 11,612.13             | \$ -            | \$ 771.73               | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 15,329.55    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,018.82    |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 14,350.82    | \$ -                    | \$ 953.82      |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 7,648.91     | \$ -                    | \$ 508.36      |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 9,901.45     | \$ -                    | \$ 658.09      |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 2,457.07     | \$ -                    | \$ 163.33      |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 2,316.75     | \$ -                    | \$ 154.00      |

Table F.3 – Local Economical Analysis Results

| Total                      |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 257,037.00            | \$ -            | \$ 17,083.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 239,564.00            | \$ -            | \$ 15,922.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 255,278.00            | \$ -            | \$ 16,966.00            | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 389,862.00            | \$ -            | \$ 25,911.00            | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 744,233.00            | \$ -            | \$ 49,463.00            | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 269,191.00            | \$ -            | \$ 17,891.00            | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 260,603.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 17,320.00   |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 243,963.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 16,214.00   |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 130,033.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 8,642.00    |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 168,325.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 11,187.00   |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 56,959.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 3,786.00    |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 28,643.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,904.00    |
| Annual                     |                          |                 |                         |                |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 17,135.80             | \$ -            | \$ 1,138.87             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 15,970.93             | \$ -            | \$ 1,061.47             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 17,018.53             | \$ -            | \$ 1,131.07             | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 25,990.80             | \$ -            | \$ 1,727.40             | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 37,211.65             | \$ -            | \$ 2,473.15             | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 17,946.07             | \$ -            | \$ 1,192.73             | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 23,691.18    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,574.55    |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 22,178.45    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,474.00    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 11,821.18    | \$ -                    | \$ 785.64      |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 15,302.27    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,017.00    |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 3,797.27     | \$ -                    | \$ 252.40      |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 3,580.38     | \$ -                    | \$ 238.00      |

Table F.4 –Major Collector Economical Analysis Results

| Total                      |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 516,129.00            | \$ -            | \$ 34,303.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 481,053.00            | \$ -            | \$ 31,972.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 512,610.00            | \$ -            | \$ 34,069.00            | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 785,264.00            | \$ -            | \$ 52,190.00            | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 1,492,542.00          | \$ -            | \$ 99,197.00            | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 540,433.00            | \$ -            | \$ 35,918.00            | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 464,200.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 30,851.00   |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 430,399.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 28,605.00   |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 217,760.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 14,473.00   |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 276,325.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 18,365.00   |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 106,001.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 7,045.00    |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 43,808.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,912.00    |
|                            |                          |                 |                         |                |
| Annual                     |                          |                 |                         |                |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 34,408.60             | \$ -            | \$ 2,286.87             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 32,070.20             | \$ -            | \$ 2,131.47             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 34,174.00             | \$ -            | \$ 2,271.27             | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 52,350.93             | \$ -            | \$ 3,479.33             | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 74,627.10             | \$ -            | \$ 4,959.85             | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 36,028.87             | \$ -            | \$ 2,394.53             | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 42,200.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,804.64    |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 39,127.18    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,600.45    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 19,796.36    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,315.73    |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 25,120.45    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,669.55    |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 7,066.73     | \$ -                    | \$ 469.67      |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 5,476.00     | \$ -                    | \$ 364.00      |

Table F.5 – Minor Collector Economical Analysis Results

| Total                      |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 436,723.00            | \$ -            | \$ 29,025.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 407,043.00            | \$ -            | \$ 27,053.00            | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 433,746.00            | \$ -            | \$ 28,827.00            | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 664,455.00            | \$ -            | \$ 44,161.00            | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 1,262,920.00          | \$ -            | \$ 83,936.00            | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 457,288.00            | \$ -            | \$ 30,392.00            | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 392,785.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 26,105.00   |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 364,184.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 24,204.00   |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 184,258.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 12,246.00   |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 233,814.00   | \$ -                    | \$ 15,540.00   |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 89,693.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 5,961.00    |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 37,068.00    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,464.00    |

| Annual                     |                          |                 |                         |                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| HMA (Control)              | \$ 29,114.87             | \$ -            | \$ 1,935.00             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAP               | \$ 27,136.20             | \$ -            | \$ 1,803.53             | \$ -           |
| HMA with RAS               | \$ 28,916.40             | \$ -            | \$ 1,921.80             | \$ -           |
| Porous Asphalt             | \$ 44,297.00             | \$ -            | \$ 2,944.07             | \$ -           |
| Pervious Concrete          | \$ 63,146.00             | \$ -            | \$ 4,196.80             | \$ -           |
| Warm Mix Asphalt           | \$ 30,485.87             | \$ -            | \$ 2,026.13             | \$ -           |
| Technology                 | Initial Construction NPV | Maintenance NPV | Initial Construction AC | Maintenance AC |
| Mill and Overlay (Control) | \$ -                     | \$ 35,707.73    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,373.18    |
| Mill and Overlay with RAP  | \$ -                     | \$ 33,107.64    | \$ -                    | \$ 2,200.36    |
| Cold In-Place Recycling    | \$ -                     | \$ 16,750.73    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,113.27    |
| CIREAM                     | \$ -                     | \$ 21,255.82    | \$ -                    | \$ 1,412.73    |
| Full Depth Reclamation     | \$ -                     | \$ 5,979.53     | \$ -                    | \$ 397.40      |
| Microsurfacing             | \$ -                     | \$ 4,633.50     | \$ -                    | \$ 308.00      |

## **Appendix F**

### **GreenPave Analysis Results**

Table G.1 – Hot Mix Asphalt GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 2.4            |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 0.8            |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 0.8            |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 9              |

Table G.2 – Hot Mix Asphalt with Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 2.7            |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 1.1            |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 1.1            |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 9.9            |



Table G.3 – Hot Mix Asphalt with Recycled Asphalt Shingles GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 3.4            |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 1              |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 0.8            |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 10.2           |

Table G.4 – Porous Asphalt GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 1              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 0              |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 0              |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 7              |

Table G.5 – Pervious Concrete GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 3              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 2              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 0              |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 0              |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 11             |

Table G.6 – Warm Mix Asphalt GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 2              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 2.4            |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 1              |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 1              |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 10.4           |

Table G.7 – Mill and Overlay GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 0              |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 0              |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 5              |

Table G.8 – Mill and Overlay with Reclaimed Asphalt Pavement GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 1              |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 1.7            |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 1.7            |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 9.4            |

Table G.9 – Cold In-Place Recycling GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 5              |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 3              |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 3              |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 16             |

Table G.10 – Cold In-Place Recycling with Expanded Asphalt Mix GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 5              |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 3              |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 3              |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 16             |

Table G.11 – Full Depth Reclamation GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 5              |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 3              |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 3              |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 16             |

Table G.12 – Microsurfacing GreenPave Results

| Category                       | Sub-Category              | Max Points | Awarded Points |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------|
| Pavement Technologies          | Long Life Pavement        | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Permeable Pavement        | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Noise Mitigation          | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Cool Pavement             | 2          | 0              |
| Materials & Resources          | Recycled Content          | 5          | 0              |
|                                | Reuse of Pavement         | 2          | 1              |
|                                | Local Materials           | 2          | 2              |
|                                | Construction Quality      | 2          | 1              |
| Energy & Atmosphere            | Reduce Energy Consumption | 3          | 0              |
|                                | GHG Emissions Reduction   | 3          | 0              |
|                                | Pavement Smoothness       | 1          | 1              |
|                                | Pollution Reduction       | 1          | 0              |
| Innovations & Design Processes | Innovation in Design      | 2          | 0              |
|                                | Exemplary Process         | 2          | 0              |
| Total:                         |                           | 32         | 5              |

Table G.13 – Discount Factor Sensitivity Analysis Results

| Technology        | GreenPave Score | Certification Level | GDLCC (A=0)  | GDLCC (A=0.1) | GDLCC (A=0.2) | GDLCC (A=0.3) | GDLCC (A=0.4) | GDLCC (A=0.5) |
|-------------------|-----------------|---------------------|--------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| HMA               | 9               | Not Certified       | \$257,037.00 | \$ 249,807.83 | \$ 242,578.67 | \$ 235,349.50 | \$ 228,120.34 | \$ 220,891.17 |
| HMA with RAP      | 9.9             | Not Certified       | \$239,564.00 | \$ 232,152.49 | \$ 224,740.98 | \$ 217,329.47 | \$ 209,917.96 | \$ 202,506.44 |
| HMA with RAS      | 10.2            | Bronze              | \$255,278.00 | \$ 247,141.01 | \$ 239,004.03 | \$ 230,867.04 | \$ 222,730.06 | \$ 214,593.07 |
| Porous Asphalt    | 7               | Not Certified       | \$321,756.00 | \$ 314,717.59 | \$ 307,679.18 | \$ 300,640.76 | \$ 293,602.35 | \$ 286,563.94 |
| Pervious Concrete | 11              | Bronze              | \$744,233.00 | \$ 718,649.99 | \$ 693,066.98 | \$ 667,483.97 | \$ 641,900.96 | \$ 616,317.95 |
| WMA               | 10.4            | Bronze              | \$269,191.00 | \$ 260,442.29 | \$ 251,693.59 | \$ 242,944.88 | \$ 234,196.17 | \$ 225,447.46 |

| Technology       | GreenPave Score | Certification Level | GDLCC (A=0)  | GDLCC (A=0.1) | GDLCC (A=0.2) | GDLCC (A=0.3) | GDLCC (A=0.4) | GDLCC (A=0.5) |
|------------------|-----------------|---------------------|--------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| Mill and Overlay | 5               | Not Certified       | \$260,603.00 | \$ 256,531.08 | \$ 252,459.16 | \$ 248,387.23 | \$ 244,315.31 | \$ 240,243.39 |
| M&O with RAP     | 9.4             | Not Certified       | \$243,963.00 | \$ 236,796.59 | \$ 229,630.17 | \$ 222,463.76 | \$ 215,297.35 | \$ 208,130.93 |
| CIP              | 16              | Silver              | \$130,033.00 | \$ 123,531.35 | \$ 117,029.70 | \$ 110,528.05 | \$ 104,026.40 | \$ 97,524.75  |
| CIREAM           | 16              | Silver              | \$168,325.00 | \$ 159,908.75 | \$ 151,492.50 | \$ 143,076.25 | \$ 134,660.00 | \$ 126,243.75 |
| FDR              | 16              | Silver              | \$ 56,959.00 | \$ 54,111.05  | \$ 51,263.10  | \$ 48,415.15  | \$ 45,567.20  | \$ 42,719.25  |
| Microsurfacing   | 5               | Not Certified       | \$ 28,643.00 | \$ 28,195.45  | \$ 27,747.91  | \$ 27,300.36  | \$ 26,852.81  | \$ 26,405.27  |

**Appendix G**  
**Current Road Network Condition and 2012 Road  
Rehabilitation Program**





# 2012 Road Reliabilitation Program

